



Hawkins, Nathaniel Mark (2010) *Heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: common partners, common problems*. MD thesis.

<http://theses.gla.ac.uk/1574/>

Copyright and moral rights for this thesis are retained by the author

A copy can be downloaded for personal non-commercial research or study, without prior permission or charge

This thesis cannot be reproduced or quoted extensively from without first obtaining permission in writing from the Author

The content must not be changed in any way or sold commercially in any format or medium without the formal permission of the Author

When referring to this work, full bibliographic details including the author, title, awarding institution and date of the thesis must be given

**HEART FAILURE AND CHRONIC OBSTRUCTIVE
PULMONARY DISEASE:
COMMON PARTNERS, COMMON PROBLEMS**

Dr Nathaniel Hawkins

Stobhill Hospital

Balornock Road

Springburn

Glasgow

G21 3UW

A thesis submitted for the degree of Doctor of Medicine

University of Glasgow

© Nathaniel Hawkins June 2009

Index of Contents

Contents pages		3-11
List of tables		12-13
List of figures		14
Acknowledgements		15
Declaration		16
Publications		17
Abbreviations		18
Summary		19-22
Chapter 1	Introduction and literature review	23-62
Chapter 2	Methods	63-86
Chapter 3	Bisoprolol in patients with heart failure and moderate to severe chronic obstructive pulmonary disease.	87-103
Chapter 4	Primary care burden and treatment of patients with heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease in Scotland.	104-120
Chapter 5	How many patients receive or have alternative reasons precluding β -blockade?	121-132
Chapter 6	Chronic obstructive pulmonary disease is an independent predictor of death but not atherosclerotic events in patients with myocardial infarction.	133-148
Chapter 7	Baseline characteristics and outcomes of patients with heart failure receiving bronchodilators: evidence from the CHARM programme.	149-165
Chapter 8	Final discussion	166-174
References		175-214

Chapter 1

Introduction and Literature Review

1.1 The questions that interest physicians

1.2 Problems diagnosing HF in patients with COPD

1.2.1 Clinical features

1.2.2 Radiology

1.2.3 Echocardiography

1.2.4 Cardiac magnetic resonance imaging

1.2.5 Natriuretic peptides

1.2.6 Heart failure with preserved ejection fraction

1.3 Problems diagnosing COPD in patients with HF

1.3.1 Definition of obstruction and restriction

1.3.2 Obstructive Pulmonary Function Tests

1.3.3 Restrictive Pulmonary Function Tests

1.3.4 Performing Spirometry

1.4 Epidemiology of HF and COPD

1.4.1 Prevalence of COPD in patients with HF

1.4.2 Prevalence of HF in patients with COPD

1.4.3 Prevalence of LVSD in patients with COPD

1.4.4 Relationship between COPD and HF

1.4.5 Prognostic implications of COPD in patients with HF

1.5 β -blockers in COPD

- 1.5.1 Guidelines regarding β -blocker utilisation in HF and COPD
- 1.5.2 How many patients with HF and COPD are prescribed β -blockers?
- 1.5.3 Properties of β -blockers approved for the treatment of HF
- 1.5.4 Randomised trials of cardioselective β -blockade in COPD
- 1.5.5 Effect of cardioselective β -blockade on reversible airflow obstruction
- 1.5.6 Effect of cardioselective β -blockade on severe airflow obstruction
- 1.5.7 Effect of cardioselective β -blockade on symptoms
- 1.5.8 Effect of non-cardioselective β - and α -blockade on airflow obstruction
- 1.5.9 Effect of β -blockade on mortality in patients with HF and COPD
- 1.5.10 Effect of β -blockade on morbidity in patients with HF and COPD

1.6 β -agonists in HF

- 1.6.1 Physiological rationale for adverse β -agonist effects
- 1.6.2 Cautions regarding the associations between β -agonists and HF
- 1.6.3 β -agonists and incident heart failure
- 1.6.4 Oral β -agonists in heart failure
- 1.6.5 Nebulised β -agonists in heart failure
- 1.6.6 Inhaled β -agonists in heart failure
- 1.6.7 β -agonists in acute heart failure
- 1.6.8 Interaction between β -blockers and β -agonists.

1.7 Aims of the thesis

Chapter 2

Methods

2.1 Study design

- 2.1.1 Hypothesis.
- 2.1.2 Specific research objectives.
- 2.1.3 Design.
- 2.1.4 Sample size calculation.
- 2.1.5 Inclusion criteria.
- 2.1.6 Exclusion criteria.
- 2.1.7 Study flow chart.
- 2.1.8 Trial completion.

2.2 Study visits

- 2.2.1 Baseline characteristics
- 2.2.2 Physical examination
- 2.2.3 Electrocardiography
- 2.2.4 B-type natriuretic peptide
- 2.2.5 Symptoms evaluation
- 2.2.6 Peak expiratory flow
- 2.2.7 Spirometry
- 2.2.8 Transfer factor

2.3 Study medication

- 2.3.1 Description
- 2.3.2 Administration
- 2.3.3 Compliance
- 2.3.4 Concomitant medication
- 2.3.5 Prohibited medication
- 2.3.6 Safety
- 2.3.7 Suspected unexpected serious adverse reactions
- 2.3.8 Expected serious adverse events
- 2.3.9 Adverse drug reactions
- 2.3.10 Discontinuations

2.4 Ethical considerations

- 2.4.1 Good clinical practice
- 2.4.2 Informed consent
- 2.4.3 Confidentiality
- 2.4.4 Monitoring
- 2.4.5 Amendments
- 2.4.6 Sponsor
- 2.4.7 Registration numbers

2.5 Recruitment

- 2.5.1 Methods
- 2.5.2 Limitations

Chapter 3

Bisoprolol in patients with heart failure and moderate to severe chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; a randomised controlled trial.

3.1 Introduction

3.2 Methods

3.2.1 Study design

3.2.2 Entry criteria

3.2.3 Protocol

3.2.4 Pulmonary function tests

3.2.5 Statistical analysis

3.3 Results

3.3.1 Recruitment

3.3.2 Baseline Characteristics and Titration

3.3.3 Effect of Bisoprolol on Pulmonary Function

3.3.4 Health Status

3.3.5 Arterial blood gases and diffusing capacity of lung

3.4 Discussion

3.5 Conclusion

Chapter 4

Primary care burden and treatment of patients with heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease in Scotland.

4.1 Introduction

4.2 Methods

4.3 Results

4.3.1 Prevalence of HF and COPD in the general population

4.3.2 Prevalence of COPD in patients with HF

4.3.3 Incidence of COPD in patients with HF

4.3.4 Contact rates for HF and COPD

4.3.5 Comorbidity in patients with HF with and without COPD

4.3.6 Pharmacological treatment of HF patients with and without COPD

4.4 Discussion

4.4.1 Prevalence and incidence of COPD in patients with HF

4.4.2 Primary care burden

4.4.3 Comorbidity

4.4.4 Pharmacotherapy

4.4.5 Limitations

4.5 Conclusion

Chapter 5

How many patients with heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease receive or have alternative reasons precluding β -blockade?

5.1 Introduction

5.2 Methods

5.2.1 Participants

5.2.2 Data Retrieval

5.2.3 Diagnostic Criteria

5.2.4 Statistical Analysis

5.3 Results

5.3.1 Prevalence of COPD

5.3.2 Investigations

5.3.3 Pharmacotherapy

5.3.4 β -blockade

5.4 Discussion

5.5 Conclusion

Chapter 6

Chronic obstructive pulmonary disease is an independent predictor of death but not atherosclerotic events in patients with myocardial infarction: analysis of the Valsartan in Acute Myocardial Infarction trial (VALIANT).

6.1 Introduction

6.2 Methods

6.2.1 Trial design

6.2.2 Trial endpoints

6.2.3 Statistical analysis.

6.3 Results

6.3.1 Baseline characteristics

6.3.2 Mortality

6.3.3 Cardiovascular morbidity and mortality

6.3.4 Relationship between β -blocker use and outcomes

6.4 Discussion

6.5 Conclusion

Chapter 7

Baseline characteristics and outcomes of patients with heart failure receiving bronchodilators: evidence from the CHARM programme.

7.1 Introduction

7.2 Methods

7.2.1 Trial design

7.2.2 Trial endpoints

7.2.3 Statistical analysis.

7.3 Results

7.3.1 Baseline characteristics

7.3.2 Independent predictors of bronchodilator therapy

7.3.3 Mortality

7.3.4 Cardiovascular morbidity and mortality

7.3.5 Interaction between bronchodilators and concurrent β -blockers

7.3.6 Relationship between β -blockers and mortality

7.4 Discussion

7.5 Conclusion

List of Tables

- 1.1** GOLD classification of COPD severity based on post-bronchodilator FEV₁
- 1.2** Prevalence of COPD in patients with HF
- 1.3** Prevalence of COPD in patients with HF and reduced or preserved left ventricular ejection fraction
- 1.4** Prevalence of COPD in HF trials
- 1.5** Prognostic implications of COPD in patients with HF
- 1.6** Prevalence of β -blocker use in patients with heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease
- 1.7** Properties of β -blockers approved for the treatment of HF
- 1.8** Randomised controlled trials of cardioselective β -blockers in patients with COPD
- 1.9** Exclusion criteria, prevalence of COPD and respiratory symptoms in major β -blocker trials
- 1.10** Association between β -blockade and mortality in patients with cardiovascular disease and COPD
- 1.11** Association between β -agonists and heart failure
- 2.1** Study flow chart
- 3.1** Baseline characteristics and details of bisoprolol titration
- 3.2** Effect of bisoprolol on pulmonary function
- 3.3** Effect of bisoprolol on health status
- 3.4** Effect of bisoprolol on transfer coefficient and blood gases

- 4.1** Prevalence and incidence of COPD (per 100 population with HF), stratified by year
- 4.2** Prevalence, incidence and contact rates for COPD (per 100 population with HF), stratified by age and sex for April 2003 to March 2004
- 4.3** Prevalence, incidence and contact rates for COPD (per 100 population with HF), stratified by socioeconomic status for April 2003 to March 2004
- 4.4** Contact rates for HF and COPD (per 100 population), stratified by year
- 4.5** Comorbidity in patients with HF, comparing those with and without COPD for April 2003 to March 2004
- 4.6** Pharmacological treatment of patients with HF, comparing those with and without COPD for April 2003 to March 2004
- 5.1** Baseline characteristics of patients with heart failure according to COPD status
- 6.1** Baseline characteristics of patients with COPD
- 6.2** Risk of death and cardiovascular events in patients with COPD
- 6.3** Independent predictors of myocardial infarction or stroke
- 7.1** Baseline characteristics of patients receiving bronchodilators
- 7.2** Independent predictors of bronchodilator use for CHARM overall
- 7.3** Association between bronchodilator therapy and clinical outcomes by systolic function
- 7.4** Association between bronchodilator use and clinical outcomes according to background β -blocker therapy in CHARM overall

List of Figures

- 3.1** Mean change in forced expiratory volume with bisoprolol
- 4.1** Trends in β -blocker prescribing in patients with HF, comparing those with and without COPD
- 4.2** Prevalence of COPD in selected populations for April 2003 to March 2004
- 5.1** Date of pulmonary function testing in patients with heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease
- 5.2** β -blocker status and degree of airflow obstruction in patients with heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease
- 6.1** Adjusted cumulative all cause mortality rate by COPD status and β -blocker use
- 7.1** Adjusted survival rate by bronchodilator and β -blocker use

Acknowledgements

Foremost I would like to thank Dr Francis Dunn and Professor John JV McMurray. I thank Dr Dunn not only for his invaluable guidance throughout this project, but also for supporting clinical training in Stobhill hospital and providing an apprenticeship in the true tradition of medicine. I thank Prof McMurray for his longstanding support and tutelage, but more importantly for extending a hand to a stranger. To both mentors I offer my sincerest gratitude.

Particular thanks are owed to Dr Roger Carter for providing equipment, training and supervision for pulmonary function testing, to Dr George Chalmers for respiratory advice throughout the project, and to the pulmonary physiologists for patiently answering my countless questions.

I thank Mark Petrie, Kerry Hogg and Mike MacDonald – colleagues and friends from whom I have learnt the importance of simple questions.

Finally, and most importantly, I thank my fiancée Carla for her unwavering support and understanding, without which my enthusiasm would undoubtedly founder.

Declaration

The design of the work presented in this thesis was that of the author and his supervisors, Dr Francis G Dunn and Professor John JV McMurray. The author performed all experimental work. Statistical support was provided by Dr Duolao Wang and Dr Zhen Huang.

Dr Nathaniel Hawkins

10th June 2009

Publications arising from this thesis

Hawkins NM, Petrie MC, Jhund PS, Chalmers GW, Dunn FG, McMurray JJ. Heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: diagnostic pitfalls and epidemiology. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2009; 11(2):130-139.

Hawkins NM, Jhund PS, Simpson CR et al. Primary care burden and treatment of patients with heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease in Scotland. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2010; 12(1):1-8.

Hawkins NM, Macdonald MR, Petrie MC, Chalmers GW, Carter R, Dunn FG, McMurray JJ. Bisoprolol in patients with heart failure and moderate to severe chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: a randomised controlled trial. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2009; 11(7):684-690.

Hawkins NM, Huang Z, Pieper KS, Solomon SD, Kober L, Velazquez EJ, Swedberg K, Pfeffer MA, McMurray JJ, Maggioni AP. Chronic obstructive pulmonary disease is an independent predictor of death but not atherosclerotic events in patients with myocardial infarction: analysis of the Valsartan in Acute Myocardial Infarction Trial (VALIANT). *Eur J Heart Fail* 2009; 11(3):292-298.

Hawkins NM, Wang D, Petrie MC, Pfeffer MA, Swedberg K, Granger CB, Yusuf S, Solomon SD, Östergren J, Michelson EL, Pocock SJ, Maggioni AP, McMurray JJ. Baseline characteristics and outcomes of patients with heart failure receiving bronchodilators in the CHARM programme. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2010; in press.

Abbreviations

ACEI – angiotensin converting enzyme inhibitor
BNP – B-type natriuretic peptide
CHARM – Candesartan in Heart failure Assessment of Reduction in Mortality and Morbidity programme
CI – confidence interval
CMR – cardiac magnetic resonance imaging
COPD – chronic obstructive pulmonary disease
CRF – case report form
CRP – C-reactive protein
CRQ – Chronic Respiratory Questionnaire
CV – cardiovascular
DLCO – diffusing capacity of the lung for carbon monoxide
ECG – electrocardiogram
FEV₁ – forced expiratory volume in 1 second
FVC – forced vital capacity
GOLD – Global Initiative for Chronic Obstructive Lung Disease
GP – general practitioner
HF – heart failure
HF-PEF – heart failure with preserved ejection fraction
HR – hazard ratio
KCO – carbon monoxide transfer coefficient
LVEF – left ventricular ejection fraction
LVSD – left ventricular systolic dysfunction
MI – myocardial infarction
MLHFQ – Minnesota Living with Heart Failure Questionnaire
NYHA – New York Heart Association
OR – odds ratio
PaCO₂ – partial pressure of carbon dioxide
PaO₂ – partial pressure of oxygen
PEF – peak expiratory flow
QOF – Quality and Outcomes Framework
REC – research ethics committee
RR – risk ratio
RV – residual volume
SAE – serious adverse event
SaO₂ – oxygen saturation
SF-36 – Short Form 36
SUSARS – suspected unexpected serious adverse reactions
TLC – total lung capacity
TORCH – Towards a Revolution in COPD Health trial
Val-HeFT – Valsartan Heart Failure Trial
VALIANT – Valsartan in Acute Myocardial Infarction Trial

Summary

Heart failure (HF) and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (COPD) are common partners with common problems. Both are chronic systemic disorders incurring significant morbidity and mortality. Although around one third of patients with HF have concurrent COPD,¹ remarkably few reports have addressed this often ignored combination. The systematic review presented within this thesis defines the diagnostic challenges, prevalence and prognostic implications of HF with coexistent COPD. I then critically appraise the twin controversies of β -blockade in COPD and β -agonists in HF. The two are inextricably linked, each therapy exerting the reverse pharmacologic activity of the other. The evidence for symptomatic or prognostic benefit from either therapy is limited, and in the case of β -agonists adverse consequences appear more likely.

A Cochrane meta-analysis concluded that long term cardioselective β -blockade is safe and well tolerated in patients with moderate to severe or reversible COPD.² Although often cited,³ these conclusions are simply not true. Of the 20 randomised controlled trials included in the meta-analysis, 11 involved single doses and only one lasted longer than a month. The 9 'long term' studies (defined as more than a single treatment dose) involved 147 young, predominantly male patients with moderate airways obstruction (mean forced expiratory volume in 1 second (FEV₁) 1.8 litres). The effect on health status has never been assessed in any cohort with COPD. The long term impact of β -blockade on pulmonary function, symptoms and quality of life is therefore largely unknown. Most importantly, no study has included patients with HF.

I randomised 27 patients with HF and coexistent moderate or severe COPD to receive bisoprolol or placebo, titrated to maximum tolerated dose over 4 months. Patients were elderly and predominantly male. Cardiovascular comorbidity, smoking history and pulmonary function were similar in each group (mean FEV₁ 1.37L vs 1.26L). There were several key findings. A reduction in FEV₁ occurred after 4 months following treatment with bisoprolol compared with placebo (−70 ml vs +120 ml, p=0.01). Reversibility following inhaled β₂-agonist and static lung volumes were not impaired by bisoprolol. All measures of health status exhibited a consistent non-significant improvement, including the Short Form 36 physical and mental component scores, Minnesota Living with Heart Failure Questionnaire, and Chronic Respiratory Questionnaire. The mean number of COPD exacerbations was similar in the bisoprolol and placebo groups. Although recruitment was limited, the results pose crucial questions and provide direction for larger randomised controlled trials.

I analysed cross-sectional data from 61 primary care practices (377,439 patients) participating in the Scottish Continuous Morbidity Recording scheme. The prevalence of COPD in patients with HF increased year on year from 19.8% in 1999 to 23.8% in 2004. These changes may previously have been attributed to an ageing population or increasing age of presentation. However, the trend remained significant after age standardisation. A clear socioeconomic gradient was observed, with prevalence greatest in the most deprived. Consultation rates for HF or COPD in those with both conditions were greater than disease specific contact rates in patients with either condition alone. Cardiovascular comorbidity was similar in HF patients with and without COPD, despite differences in smoking history (respectively 76% vs 47%, p<0.001). This is concerning and suggests that common cardiovascular

conditions are being under diagnosed (and likely under treated) in patients with HF and COPD.

Although overall β -blocker prescribing increased over time, the adjusted odds of β -blocker prescription in patients with COPD was low (odds ratio 0.30 [95% CI 0.28–0.32], $p < 0.001$). Whether the gap between patients with and without COPD is improving was previously unknown. Despite the overall improvement in beta-blocker prescribing, the relative difference in prescribing between those with and without COPD remained unchanged. By 2004, only 18% of individuals with HF and COPD were prescribed β -blockers.

COPD is consistently an independent predictor of death and HF hospitalisation in patients with HF. However, the causes of increased mortality were unclear. I examined the relationship between COPD and cardiovascular outcomes in patients with myocardial infarction (MI) complicated by heart failure, left ventricular systolic dysfunction (LVSD), or both enrolled in the Valsartan in Acute Myocardial Infarction (VALIANT) trial. COPD was an independent predictor of mortality, largely due to increased non-cardiovascular (HR 1.86 [1.43–2.42]) and sudden death (HR 1.26 [1.03–1.53]). However, after multivariate adjustment COPD was not an independent predictor of atherosclerotic events (MI or stroke: HR 0.98 [0.77–1.23]). This is an important finding, as atherosclerotic consequences of chronic systemic inflammation in COPD have been postulated. These appear of limited clinical significance, at least during intermediate follow-up.

Part of the adverse risk associated with COPD may be attributable to bronchodilators. The prognosis of patients with HF prescribed bronchodilators is however ill defined. I examined the prognostic implications of bronchodilator use in

patients with HF enrolled in the Candesartan in Heart failure Assessment of Reduction in Mortality and morbidity (CHARM) programme. The diversity and magnitude of adverse outcomes associated with bronchodilator therapy was surprising. Bronchodilator use was associated with increased all cause mortality (HR 1.26 [1.09–1.45]), cardiovascular death (HR 1.21 [1.03-1.42]), death due to HF progression (HR 1.40 [1.07-1.82]) and HF hospitalisation (HR 1.49 [1.29-1.72]). Although association is not causation, it is possible that bronchodilators compound maladaptive remodeling and further depress myocardial function.

Finally, β -blockers were independently associated with better survival in both VALIANT and CHARM. No significant interaction was observed between either COPD or bronchodilators and β -blockade with respect to mortality. Furthermore, β -blocker use was not associated adversely with any pre-specified outcome in patients with COPD or those prescribed bronchodilators, including non-cardiovascular mortality. Although recruitment bias and the absence of spirometry limit inference to patients with severe or reversible airflow obstruction, the results should encourage β -blockade in patients with COPD.

In summary, the studies presented in this thesis extend our understanding of HF with concurrent COPD. Only large randomised controlled trials will solve the quandary of β -blockers and β -agonists. Justification for these trials evolves from observational data and smaller prospective studies such as my own. In the meantime, I hope the evidence presented will stimulate physicians to re-evaluate the management of patients with HF and COPD.

Chapter 1

Introduction

1.1 The questions that interest physicians

Heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease are global epidemics, each affecting in excess of ten million patients.^{4,5} Both conditions incur significant morbidity and mortality, and present major challenges to healthcare providers.⁵ Around one third of patients with HF have concurrent COPD.¹ Few reports have addressed this often ignored combination, and fewer still the simple questions of interest to physicians. What are the pitfalls of diagnosing HF in patients with COPD, and vice-versa? How frequent a comorbidity is COPD? What are the clinical consequences of both conditions co-existing?

The cornerstones of therapy are β -blockers and β -agonists respectively. The short and long term effects of β -blockade are diametrically opposed: acute negative inotropy precedes improved left ventricular systolic function. β -blockers confer protection from chronically elevated catecholamines and lead to up-regulation of β -receptors. Reverse remodeling follows. β -agonists exert the reverse pharmacologic effects of β -blockers. Exposure induces down-regulation and desensitization of β -receptors.⁶ However, whether acute positive inotropy gives way to longer term left ventricular systolic dysfunction is uncertain. Further questions arise. Does 'severe' or 'reversible' airflow obstruction preclude β_1 -selective blockade? Is bronchoconstriction lessened by using a β -blocker with α_1 -antagonist activity? Do β -blockers improve the prognosis of patients with both conditions? How safe are oral and inhaled β -agonists in patients with HF?

This introduction examines the diagnostic problems posed by the two conditions, before reviewing the prevalence and prognostic implications of COPD in

patients with HF. Finally, the controversial issues of β -blockers and β -agonists in patients with HF and COPD are critically appraised.

1.2 Problems diagnosing HF in patients with COPD

1.2.1 Clinical features

HF is a complex syndrome without a simple objective definition. Diagnosis requires both typical clinical features and objective evidence of cardiac dysfunction.⁴ Pulmonary disease may produce or obscure every symptom and sign defined by Framingham criteria.⁷ Exertional breathlessness, nocturnal cough and paroxysmal nocturnal dyspnoea are common to both conditions. No qualitative features of dyspnoea are unique to HF.⁸ Stigmata of right ventricular failure may also be misleading, including jugular venous distention, ankle oedema and hepatomegaly. Lung hyperinflation with hepatic displacement mimics the latter, while hindering palpation of cardiomegaly and auscultation of rales or a third heart sound. The difficulty in differentiating between HF and COPD symptoms and signs is illustrated in a single cohort study comparing the Framingham and Cardiovascular Health Study criteria for HF. The prevalence of concurrent COPD was twice as great in patients fulfilling only Framingham as opposed to only Cardiovascular Health Study criteria (13% vs 6%).⁹

1.2.2 Radiology

Radiological evidence of HF is likewise influenced by the presence of COPD.^{10,11} Chest hyperinflation spuriously reduces the cardiothoracic ratio.

Pulmonary vascular remodeling and radiolucent lung fields mask the typical alveolar shadowing of pulmonary oedema.^{11,12} Asymmetric, regional, and reticular patterns of pulmonary oedema are commonplace in those with concurrent COPD.^{10,11,13} Emphysematous vascular bed loss causes upper lobe venous diversion, mimicking HF.¹³ Isolated right heart failure is also said to cause pleural effusions through impaired pleural lymphatic drainage secondary to elevated systemic venous pressure.¹⁴ However, in clinical practice pleural effusions are rarely due to right heart failure alone.^{15,16}

1.2.3 Echocardiography

Transthoracic echocardiography may be impeded by poor acoustic windows caused by the pathological changes associated with COPD.¹⁷ Inadequate visualisation may relate to air trapping. In a recent primary care study echocardiographic images were unsatisfactory in 10.4% of patients with COPD.¹⁸ This proportion increases to 35% in patients with severe COPD,¹⁹ and 50% in those with very severe airflow obstruction.²⁰ Although studies have assessed contrast echocardiography in patients with poor endocardial definition, those with pulmonary disease were often excluded.^{21,22} In lung transplant candidates, Doppler estimation of pulmonary artery pressure was less frequently possible in patients with a residual volume exceeding 150% predicted (40% versus 56%, $p=0.007$).²³ Studies would be welcome comparing the accuracy of left ventricular ejection fraction (LVEF) measured by contrast echocardiography against cardiac magnetic resonance imaging (CMR) in patients with COPD.

1.2.4 Cardiac magnetic resonance imaging

CMR is the accepted reference standard for measuring LV volumes and ejection fraction.²⁴ Results are accurate, reproducible and extensively validated.^{24,25} CMR allows precise quantification of right ventricular volumes, function and transvalvular flow, while avoiding ionising radiation.²⁶ Tissue characterisation additionally identifies myocardial fibrosis which may predict risk of arrhythmias.²⁷ Professional imaging societies recommend CMR to evaluate LV function in heart failure patients with technically limited echocardiogram images.²⁸

1.2.5 Natriuretic peptides

Both B-type natriuretic peptide (BNP) and N-terminal pro-BNP are useful for excluding HF in subjects with acute dyspnoea.²⁹⁻³¹ The diagnostic accuracy of BNP in patients with concurrent COPD is less certain. Subgroup analysis of 417 patients with COPD or asthma in the Breathing Not Properly study reported a mean BNP for those with and without HF of 587 ± 426 pg/ml and 109 ± 221 pg/ml respectively ($p < 0.0001$).³² In a Californian study of 321 patients presenting with acute dyspnoea, mean BNP was significantly higher in patients with HF compared to those with COPD (759 ± 798 pg/ml vs 54 ± 71 pg/ml, $p < 0.001$).³³ Both studies have two major limitations. Firstly, the diagnosis of HF was adjudicated retrospectively by two cardiologists based on clinical criteria and subsequent investigations; in the Breathing Not Properly subgroup only 29% of patients had echocardiography.³² Secondly, right heart failure from cor pulmonale was possibly misdiagnosed or even specifically classified as HF.³³ This falsely magnifies the apparent accuracy of BNP

while neglecting the question of interest to clinicians, for whom diagnosing HF due to left ventricular dysfunction is paramount in guiding future therapy.

Plasma BNP is elevated in both primary pulmonary hypertension and right heart failure secondary to chronic respiratory disease.³⁴⁻³⁷ Levels of BNP correlate with pulmonary artery pressure and independently predict mortality.³⁴⁻³⁷ However, few studies have assessed BNP specifically in patients with COPD.^{36,38} Only one has examined the ability to identify HF in these patients.³⁹ Four natriuretic peptide assays produced comparable results in 200 stable elderly patients with a clinical diagnosis of COPD. Each test excluded HF with reasonable accuracy (all negative predictive values above 0.85). However, the positive predictive value and overall diagnostic accuracy was lower than observed in patients with acute dyspnoea.^{30,31} The explanation is twofold. Stable patients exhibit lower BNP levels than those with acute volume overload and raised intracardiac pressures. Secondly, BNP levels are increased in patients with COPD.^{36,39} Both factors lessen the diagnostic accuracy in these patients. The BNP Consensus Panel guidelines state that cor pulmonale is associated with an intermediate elevation of BNP, typically ranging from 100 to 500 pg/ml.²⁹ Levels below 100 pg/ml and above 500 pg/ml have high negative and positive predictive values respectively for HF. Between these thresholds a Bayesian approach is warranted, using BNP to corroborate the clinical evaluation.

1.2.6 Heart failure with preserved ejection fraction

Defining and identifying HF with preserved ejection fraction (HF-PEF) is controversial and problematic in any population. These difficulties are magnified in patients with COPD. BNP levels are moderately elevated in both HF-PEF and cor

pulmonale.⁴⁰⁻⁴² One small study compared 17 patients with COPD against 9 patients with HF-PEF, defined by clinical and radiological pulmonary oedema responding to treatment, sinus rhythm and preserved LV ejection fraction. BNP levels were significantly higher in those with HF-PEF (224 vs 14 pg/ml, $p < 0.0001$).³⁸ However, BNP was below 100 pg/ml in 4 of the 9 patients with HF-PEF, while few patients with COPD had significant pulmonary hypertension (mean systolic pulmonary artery pressure was 36 mmHg). More robust studies are required to determine the diagnostic accuracy of BNP for HF in patients with COPD and varying levels of pulmonary hypertension.

1.3 Problems diagnosing COPD in patients with HF

1.3.1 Definition of obstruction and restriction

Patients with HF exhibit both obstructive and restrictive ventilatory defects, which may compound or conceal the characteristic airflow limitation of COPD. Spirometry defines three standard indices: forced expiratory volume in one second (FEV_1); forced vital capacity (FVC), the total volume delivered during forced expiration from a maximum inspiration; FEV_1/FVC ratio, the proportion of the total volume expired in the first second.⁴³ Obstruction is defined by a reduced FEV_1/FVC ratio below 70% in the Global Initiative for Chronic Obstructive Lung Disease (GOLD) and American Thoracic Society / European Respiratory Society guidelines.^{5,44} Restriction is characterised by reduced lung volumes. Both FEV_1 and FVC are decreased with a normal or raised FEV_1/FVC ratio. Since this pattern also

occurs in severe obstruction with air trapping, the diagnosis of restriction additionally requires detection of reduced total lung capacity by plethysmography.⁴³

1.3.2 Obstructive pulmonary function tests

Airflow obstruction is common in patients with decompensated HF,^{45,46} contrasting with restrictive defects when HF is stable. Interstitial and alveolar oedema cause compression and obstruction of the airways, compounded by bronchial hyperresponsiveness.^{47,48} Both misdiagnosis and overestimation of COPD severity may result. With diuresis, mean FEV₁ improves by up to 35% and often returns to normal.⁴⁵⁻⁴⁷ Pulmonary function tests are therefore most informative when patients are clinically euvolaemic.

A mild obstructive ventilatory pattern may be observed even when not fluid overloaded. A comparison dichotomising patients around a peak oxygen consumption of 14 ml/min/kg noted a lower FEV₁/FVC ratio in severe HF (70% vs 75%, $p=0.008$).⁴⁹ The ratio also declines with age in the general population, reaching 70% in those over 75 years of age.⁵⁰ COPD may thus be over diagnosed in elderly patients with HF.⁵¹

1.3.3 Restrictive pulmonary function tests

Restrictive ventilatory defects predominate in patients with stable HF.⁵² FEV₁ and FVC were normal or proportionately reduced in a multicentre study of 130 patients.⁵³ Contributory factors include interstitial fibrosis,⁵⁴ respiratory muscle weakness,^{49,55,56} cardiomegaly and pulmonary congestion.⁵⁷ FEV₁ and FVC may also be proportionately reduced with a normal ratio in patients with severe COPD

and gas trapping. Usually in such cases increased total lung capacity and residual volume help diagnose obstruction.⁴³ However, restricted lung volumes mask hyperinflation and thus the diagnosis of COPD in patients with concurrent HF.¹⁰

1.3.4 Performing spirometry

Objective evidence of airflow obstruction is mandatory for diagnosing COPD.⁵ Approximately one third of patients labelled with COPD do not fulfil the GOLD criteria (Table 1.1).^{39,58} Despite this, many physicians fail to confirm or refute the clinical diagnosis using spirometry. A recent US study revealed significant disparities in confirmatory testing practices.⁵⁸ Among 219 patients discharged from a tertiary centre with both HF and COPD, 82% received echocardiography as opposed to 36% pulmonary function testing. This lack of adherence to guidelines must be addressed, as both inhaled therapy and β -blockade are dictated by the degree of airflow obstruction.

Table 1.1 GOLD classification of COPD severity based on post-bronchodilator FEV_1

Stage	FEV_1/FVC	Post-bronchodilator FEV_1 predicted
I: Mild	< 0.70	$FEV_1 \geq 80\%$
II: Moderate	< 0.70	$50\% \leq FEV_1 < 80\%$
III: Severe	< 0.70	$30\% \leq FEV_1 < 50\%$
IV: Very Severe	< 0.70	$FEV_1 < 30\%$ or $FEV_1 < 50\%$ plus chronic respiratory failure

FEV_1 : forced expiratory volume in one second; FVC: forced vital capacity; Respiratory failure: arterial partial pressure of oxygen (PaO_2) less than 8.0 kPa (60 mm Hg) with or without arterial partial pressure of CO_2 ($PaCO_2$) greater than 6.7 kPa (50 mm Hg) while breathing air at sea level.

1.4 Epidemiology of HF and COPD

1.4.1 Prevalence of COPD in patients with HF

Estimates of COPD prevalence vary according to the population studied, diagnostic criteria applied, measurement tools and surveillance systems.⁵⁹ Geographical variations largely relate to differences in population age structure and risk factor exposure, most notably smoking.^{5,59} The prevalence of COPD was greater in patients with HF than the general population in the Cardiovascular Health Study (20% vs 13%, $p=0.001$).⁶⁰ This may reflect both clustering of aetiological factors and misdiagnosis. No study has systematically examined pulmonary function in patients with stable HF.⁶¹ How many have severe, reversible, or misdiagnosed airflow obstruction is unknown.

The reported prevalence of COPD ranges from 11% to 52% in North American patients with HF, and from 9% to 41% in European cohorts (Table 1.2). Half the studies originate in the United States. The prevalence of COPD is greater in more recent studies (Table 1.2). Four studies examining trends in HF epidemiology confirm the increasing prevalence.⁶²⁻⁶⁵ This may represent greater awareness of COPD, an ageing population or increasing age at onset of HF. A consistent non-linear relationship is apparent between age and frequency of concurrent COPD in patients with HF.⁶⁶⁻⁶⁹ The prevalence increases until around 75 years of age, and declines thereafter. Possibly the presence of COPD reduces survival beyond this age. Alternatively, less intensive investigations in the elderly may under-diagnose comorbidity.

Table 1.2 Prevalence of COPD in patients with HF

Reference	Prevalence COPD (%)	Country	Data Collection	n	Population	Data Source
Rich. ⁷⁰	11	U.S.	1983-1986	410	HF hospitalisation	Washington University Hospital
Bangdiwala. ⁷¹	15	U.S. Canada	1988-1989	6273	HF hospitalisation	SOLVD Registry
Auerbach. ⁷²	19	U.S.	1989-1994	1298	HF hospitalisation	SUPPORT Study
Barker. ⁶²	18	U.S.	1990-1994	393	HF hospitalisation	Kaiser Permanente Centre Health Research
Wang. ⁷³	12	U.S.	1989-1995	231	HF hospitalisation	Philadelphia Geriatric Centre
Mathew. ⁷⁴	19	U.S.	1992-1995	301	Mixed	Cook County Hospital
Harjai. ⁷⁵	18	U.S.	1994-1995	434	HF hospitalisation	Ochsner Foundation Hospital
Kitzman. ⁶⁰	20	U.S.	1994-1995	425	Outpatient	Cardiovascular Health Study
Vaccarino. ⁷⁶	27	U.S.	1994-1995	2445	HF hospitalisation	Connecticut Peer Review Organisation
Gambassi. ⁶⁷	19	U.S.	1992-1996	86094	Outpatient	SAGE Database
Polanczyk. ⁶⁵	24	U.S.	1994-1996	1896	HF hospitalisation	Massachusetts General Hospital
Baker. ⁶⁴	25	U.S.	1991-1997	23505	HF hospitalisation	Cleveland Health Quality Choice Program
Ansari. ⁷⁷	26	U.S.	1996-1997	403	Outpatient	Kaiser Permanente Medical Care Program
Braunstein. ⁷⁸	26	U.S.	1999	122630	Outpatient	Medicare
Kosiborod. ⁶³	33	U.S.	1992-1999	3957520	HF hospitalisation	Medicare
Havranek. ⁶⁸	33	U.S.	1998-1999	34587	HF hospitalisation	National Heart Failure Project
Rathore. ⁷⁹	33	U.S.	1998-1999	30996	HF hospitalisation	National Heart Failure Project
Kamalesh. ⁸⁰	52	U.S.	1999-2000	495	Outpatient	Indianapolis Veterans Affairs Medical Centre
Goldberg. ⁸¹	34	U.S.	2000	2445	HF hospitalisation	Worcester Metropolitan Hospitals
Laramée. ⁸²	22	U.S.	1999-2001	287	HF hospitalisation	Fletcher Allen Medical Centre, Vermont
Rector. ⁸³	24	U.S.	1999-2003	769	HF hospitalisation	Minneapolis Veterans Affairs Medical Centre
Ezekowitz. ⁸⁴	32	Canada	1993-2001	12065	HF hospitalisation	Alberta Health Care Insurance Registry
Lee. ⁸⁵	21	Canada	1999-2001	2624	HF hospitalisation	EFFECT Study
Nieminen. ⁸⁶	19	Europe	2004-2005	3580	HF hospitalisation	EuroHeart Failure Survey II
Brown. ⁸⁷	12	Scotland	1995	27477	HF hospitalisation	Scottish Morbidity Record
Murphy. ⁸⁸	15	Scotland	1999-2000	973	Community	Primary Care Records
Newton. ⁸⁹	9	England	1998-2001	528	HF hospitalisation	Leicestershire Health Authority
van Jaarsveld. ⁹⁰	9	Netherlands	1993-1998	293	Community	Groningen Longitudinal Aging Study
Bouvy. ⁹¹	19	Netherlands	-	152	Mixed	Trial of Pharmacist

						Intervention
van der Wel. ⁶⁹	25	Netherlands	1999-2003	269	Community	Nijmegen Practice-Based Research Network
Taubert. ⁹²	11	Germany	1997-1998	266	HF hospitalisation	Ludwigshafen Heart Failure Registry
Jost. ⁹³	20	Germany	1995-2004	675	Mixed	Ludwigshafen Heart Failure Registry
Martinez-Selles. ⁹⁴	30	Spain	1996	1065	HF hospitalisation	Heart failure Observation of Local Admissions
Di Lenarda. ⁹⁵	41	Italy	2000	2127	HF hospitalisation	TEMISTOCLE Study
Senni. ⁹⁶	17	Italy	2003	807	Mixed	Italian College of General Practitioners
Macchia. ⁹⁷	24	Italy	2003	1020	HF hospitalisation	Northern Italian Local Health Authorities
Tavazzi. ⁹⁸	30	Italy	2004	2807	HF hospitalisation	Italian survey on Acute Heart Failure
Siirila-Waris. ⁹⁹	13	Finland	2004	620	HF hospitalisation	Finnish Acute Heart Failure Study
Gustafsson. ¹⁰⁰	22	Denmark	1993-1996	5491	HF hospitalisation	DIAMOND-CHF Registry
Galatius. ¹⁰¹	8	Denmark	1999-2001	283	Community	Frederiksberg University Hospital
Rohde. ¹⁰²	21	Brazil	2000-2004	779	HF hospitalisation	Hospital de Clinicas de Porto Alegre
Wright. ¹⁰³	19	New Zealand	1996-1997	197	HF hospitalisation	Auckland Heart Failure Management Program
Chong. ¹⁰⁴	12	Malaysia	-	97	HF hospitalisation	Kuala Lumpur General Hospital

COPD, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; HF, heart failure.

COPD is more common in male compared with female HF patients,^{69,76,94,97,100,105} and in urban compared with rural areas.⁹² The prevalence is notably lower (by 6–11%) in those managed by cardiologists as opposed to general physicians.^{72,77,106,107} Non-cardiac comorbidity is a well recognised barrier to specialty referral.¹⁰⁸ Alternatively, cardiologists perhaps fail to recognise airways disease. In patients with preserved ejection fraction the reported prevalence is generally higher (Table 1.3).¹⁰⁹⁻¹¹⁹ A degree of misdiagnosis undoubtedly exists.¹²⁰ Finally, remarkably few clinical trials report the presence of COPD (Table 1.4). In these, the lower prevalence of 7% to 13% in stable outpatients suggests significant recruitment bias.

Table 1.3 Prevalence of COPD in patients with HF and reduced or preserved left ventricular ejection fraction

Reference	Ejection Fraction	Prevalence COPD (%)	P Preserved vs Reduced value	n	Population	Country
Masoudi. ¹⁰⁹	Preserved	34	p<0.001	6754	HF hospitalisation	U.S.
	Reduced	31		12956		
Ansari. ¹¹⁰	Preserved	30	p=0.075	147	Community	U.S.
	Reduced	21		191		
Dauterman. ¹¹¹	Preserved	33	p=0.32	430	HF hospitalisation	U.S.
	Reduced	29		352		
Gustafsson. ¹¹²	Preserved	26	p<0.001	2218	HF hospitalisation	Denmark
	Reduced	19		3022		
Bursi. ¹¹³	Preserved	38	p=0.06	308	Community	U.S.
	Reduced	30		248		
Bhatia. ¹¹⁴	Preserved	18	p=0.002	880	HF hospitalisation	Canada
	Reduced	13		1570		
McDermott. ¹¹⁵	Preserved	21	p=0.80	92	HF hospitalisation	U.S.
	Reduced	19		206		
Liao. ¹¹⁶	Preserved	21	p=0.02	186	Community	U.S.
	Reduced	11		166		
Ilksoy. ¹¹⁷	Preserved	41	p=0.72	26	HF hospitalisation	U.S.
	Reduced	36		63		
Kjaergaard. ¹¹⁸	Preserved	27	p=0.15	96	HF hospitalisation	Denmark
	Reduced	20		276		
Agoston. ¹¹⁹	Preserved	38	-	121	HF hospitalisation	U.S.
	Reduced	28		327		
Ahmed. ¹²¹	Preserved	24	p=1	238	HF hospitalisation	U.S.
	Reduced	24		200		
Tribouilloy. ¹²²	Preserved	20	p=0.91	368	HF hospitalisation	France
	Reduced	21		294		
Diller. ¹²³	Preserved	44	p=NS	54	Community	U.S.
	Reduced	48		82		
Berry. ¹²⁴	Preserved	7	p=0.16	130	HF hospitalisation	Scotland
	Reduced	11		315		
Varadarajan. ¹²⁵ (VA Hospital)	Preserved	4	p<0.0001	963	HF hospitalisation	U.S.
	Reduced	9		1295		

Table 1.4 Prevalence of COPD in HF trials

Reference	n	Prevalence COPD (%)	LVEF (%)	Trial	Population
Parker. ¹²⁶	6797	7	≤ 35	SOLVD	Community
Sharma. ¹²⁷	3044	9	≤ 40	ELITE II	Community
Staszewsky. ¹²⁸	5010	13	< 40	Val-HeFT	Community
Massie. ¹²⁹	1587	8	≤ 35	WATCH	Community
Grancelli. ¹³⁰	1518	9	Any	DIAL	Community
NETWORK Investigators. ¹³¹	1532	7	-	NETWORK	Mixed
Gheorghiade. ¹³²	319	10	≤ 40	ACTIV-CHF	HF hospitalisation
Cuffe. ¹³³	949	23	< 40	OPTIME-CHF	HF hospitalisation

Measurement of ejection fraction inherently changes the estimated prevalence. In the Olmsted County study,¹³⁴ 23% of patients with HF had 'restrictive/chronic obstructive pulmonary disease'. However, the prevalence was lower (15%) among those undergoing echocardiographic assessment. An incorrect diagnosis of COPD may be removed once LVSD is confirmed. Additionally, fewer patients with COPD are referred for echocardiography. Across 417 Italian centres, COPD independently predicted failure to assess LV function during hospitalisation (OR 1.25 [95% CI 1.02-1.53]).⁹⁵

1.4.2 Prevalence of HF in patients with COPD

Cigarette smoking, the commonest cause of COPD, is associated with a 50% increased risk of HF.^{112,135,136} Two studies have diagnosed HF using standardised criteria in patients with COPD.^{32,137} Both examined the prevalence of unrecognised HF, excluding patients with an existing diagnosis. The prevalence of HF was 20.9% in a highly selected cohort with COPD or asthma presenting to the emergency department with acute dyspnoea.³² However, the diagnosis was adjudicated retrospectively by two cardiologists, with echocardiography performed in only 29% of participants. The prevalence of unrecognised HF was the same (20.5%) in a comprehensive community study of 405 elderly patients with stable COPD.¹³⁷ Heart failure was diagnosed by an expert panel following chest radiography, electrocardiography, echocardiography and pulmonary function tests. Not one patient had echocardiographic evidence of isolated right heart failure. This corroborates reports estimating the prevalence of cor pulmonale in COPD to be approximately 0.2%.¹³⁸ There is a simple clinical message. Patients with COPD and

suspected heart failure must be considered to have left ventricular dysfunction until proven otherwise.

1.4.3 Prevalence of LVSD in patients with COPD

A recent systematic review identified 18 reports quantifying LVEF among COPD patients, most with small numbers of participants (n=10 to 120).⁶¹ The prevalence of LVSD varied considerably, ranging from 10% to 46% in unselected patients with stable COPD. Studies excluding patients with coronary disease observed a lower prevalence of 0% to 32%.

1.4.4 Relationship between COPD and HF

COPD is characterised by low grade systemic inflammation, which may contribute to the progression of atherosclerosis and adverse cardiovascular events.¹³⁹⁻¹⁴¹ Myocardial dysfunction may ensue. In the NHANES III survey moderate to severe airflow obstruction was associated with elevated inflammatory markers and electrocardiographic ischaemia.¹³⁹ Reduced FEV₁ independently predicts cardiovascular mortality in population studies after adjusting for age, cigarette smoking, hypertension, cholesterol, and obesity.¹⁴² A meta-analysis demonstrated an increased relative risk of 1.75 (1.54-2.01) when comparing worst and best FEV₁ quintiles.¹⁴³ However, the multivariable models were often limited, notably lacking adjustment for co-existing diabetes and cardiovascular disease.

Inflammation is itself implicated in the pathogenesis of HF. Incidence of HF was greater in Framingham subjects with elevated C-reactive protein (CRP) and cytokine levels, independent of established risk factors (hazard ratio 4.07 [95% CI

1.34-12.37], $p=0.01$).¹⁴⁴ However, two population studies found no evidence of a relationship between COPD and incidence of HF. The Cardiovascular Health Study prospectively examined 5888 elderly subjects over a mean of 5.5 years. Elevated CRP and reduced FEV₁, but not a history of COPD, were significant factors during stepwise selection of variables in this study.¹⁴⁵ Likewise, COPD was not an independent predictor of LVSD in the Copenhagen study.¹⁴⁶ Both studies relied upon self reported medical history. Such methods are particularly limited when examining conditions with diagnostic difficulties and overlapping symptoms.

1.4.5 Prognostic implications of COPD in patients with HF

Few studies focused on the prognosis of patients with HF and concomitant COPD.^{97,128} However, COPD was consistently an independent predictor of death and HF hospitalisation when reported in multivariable models (Table 1.5). In many models the prognostic significance approached or exceeded that of traditional factors including male gender, diabetes, hypertension, NYHA class, and anaemia. As in all multivariable analyses, the risk relates in part to the number and type of variables adjusted for in the model. Only one study has explored the causes of increased mortality.¹²⁸ The outcomes of patients with COPD enrolled in the Valsartan Heart Failure Trial (Val-HeFT) trial were examined using multivariate models including demographic, clinical, biohumoral and treatment variables. COPD strongly predicted non-cardiovascular mortality (HR 2.50 [1.58-3.96], $p<0.0001$) and hospitalisations (HR 1.71 [1.43-2.06], $p<0.0001$), but not cardiovascular death or hospitalisations. The relationship between COPD and ischaemic or arrhythmic events has never been reported in patients with HF.

Table 1.5 Prognostic implications of COPD in patients with HF

Reference	n	COPD (%)	LVEF (%)	Outcome	Follow Up	Univariable Analysis ($\pm 95\%$ CI)	Multivariable Analysis ($\pm 95\%$ CI)
Gustafsson. ¹¹²	5491	22	Any	Death	1 year	-	RR 1.36 (1.25-1.47)
Sharma. ¹²⁷	3044	9	≤ 40	Death	-	RR 1.49 (1.15-1.95) p=0.0049	RR 1.34 (1.02-1.75) p=0.0354
Lee. ⁸⁵	2624	21	Any	Death	1 year	OR 1.30 (1.07-1.58) p=0.009	OR 1.41 (1.13-1.75) p=0.003
Goldberg. ⁸¹	2445	34	Any	Death	1 year	-	OR 1.39 (1.15-1.69)
Braunstein. ⁷⁸	122630	26	Any	Death	1 year	RR 1.31 (1.27-1.34)	RR 1.12 (1.09-1.16)
Alexander. ¹⁴⁷	90316	-	Any	Death	1 year	-	RR 1.19 (1.15-1.22)
Jong. ¹⁴⁸	38702	-	Any	Death	1 year	-	OR 1.13 (1.07-1.19) p<0.001
Krumholz. ¹⁴⁹	222424	-	Any	Death	30 days	-	OR 1.15 (1.12-1.18)
Martinez-Selles. ⁹⁴	1065	30	Any	Death	median 19 months	-	HR 1.6 (1.2-2.0) p=0.001
Tribouilloy. ¹²²	294	21	< 50	Death	5 year	-	HR 1.49 (1.04-1.95) p=0.05
Tribouilloy. ¹²²	368	20	≥ 50	Death	5 year	-	HR 1.61 (1.13-2.28) p=0.008
Senni. ⁹⁶	292	15	Any	Death	1 year	-	OR 1.41 (0.99-2.35) p=0.005
Agoston. ¹¹⁹	448	31	Any	Death	-	-	HR 1.45 (1.10-1.92) p=0.01
Kjaergaard. ¹¹⁸	388	22	Any	Death	-	-	HR 2.67 (1.98-3.59) p<0.0001
Kamalesh. ⁸⁰	495	52	< 50	Death	-	OR 1.59 (1.15-2.19) p=0.0048	OR 1.34 (0.95-1.90) p=0.095
Newton. ⁸⁹	528	9	Any	Death	mean 1257 days	HR 1.49 (1.00-2.20) p=0.049	- p=NS
Siirila Waris. ⁹⁹	620	13	Any	Death	1 year	HR 1.2 (0.80-1.87) p=0.4	- p=NS
Macchia. ⁹⁷	1020	24	Any	Death	mean 287 days	HR 1.46 (1.12-1.92) p=0.005	HR 1.42 (1.09-1.86) p=0.010
Macchia. ⁹⁷	1020	24	Any	HF hospitalisation, MI, or stroke	mean 244 days	-	HR 1.26 (1.01-1.58) p=0.04
Ansari. ⁷⁷	403	26	Any	Death or CV hospitalisation	mean 22 months	HR 1.32 (0.9-1.9) p=0.14	HR 1.39 (0.9-2.1) p=0.11
Berry. ¹²⁴	315	11	≤ 40	Death or HF hospitalisation	-	-	HF 1.61 (0.98-2.64) p=0.061
Parker. ¹²⁶	6797	7	≤ 35	Death or HF hospitalisation	-	-	OR 1.43 (1.16-1.76) p=0.0008
Braunstein. ⁷⁸	122630	26	Any	HF hospitalisation	1 year	RR 1.49 (1.45-1.53)	RR 1.40 (1.36-1.44)
Harjai. ⁷⁵	434	18	Any	HF hospitalisation	30 days	-	OR 2.2 (1.1-4.5)

CI, confidence interval; COPD, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; CV, cardiovascular; LVEF, left ventricular ejection fraction ('Any' denotes inclusion of all patients with heart failure); HF, heart failure; HR; hazard ratio; MI, myocardial infarction; OR, odds ratio; RR, risk ratio.

The increased risk of HF hospitalisation is unsurprising. Respiratory infections are associated with decompensation in 10-16% of admissions.^{86,150-154} Concomitant COPD prolongs inpatient stay,^{87,103} increases risk of readmission,^{75,78,155} and independently predicts greater financial costs.¹⁵⁶ Respiratory disease, and in particular COPD, is a more frequently recorded comorbidity in winter.¹⁵⁷ The ACC/AHA guidelines advocate influenza and pneumococcal immunisation to reduce this risk.¹⁵⁸ Administering influenza A vaccine to elderly patients with HF during the 1991–1992 influenza epidemic reduced the rate of HF hospitalisation by 37%, and associated costs by 43%.¹⁵⁹

1.5 β -blockers in COPD

1.5.1 Guidelines regarding β -blocker utilisation in HF and COPD

The ACC/AHA guidelines for the management of HF advocate ‘great caution’ when using β -blockers in patients with symptomatic ‘reactive airways disease’.^{158,160} No definition of ‘reactive airways disease’ is provided. Concerns stem from reports of acute bronchospasm in asthmatic patients given non-cardioselective β -blockers.¹⁶¹⁻¹⁶³ The guidelines also state that ‘most patients’ with COPD ‘remain reasonable candidates for β -blockade’. More precise advice is lacking. By contrast, the ESC guidelines clearly state that COPD ‘is not a contraindication’.⁴ Low dose initiation and gradual up-titration is recommended. Furthermore, the guidance indicates that ‘mild deterioration in pulmonary function and symptoms should not lead to prompt discontinuation’.

1.5.2 How many patients with HF and COPD are prescribed β -blockers?

Surprisingly few studies report the prevalence of β -blocker use in patients with HF and concomitant COPD (Table 1.6).

Table 1.6 Prevalence of β -blocker use in patients with heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

Reference	Prevalence β -blockade (%)	Population	n	LVEF (%)	Country	Data Source
Shah. ¹⁶⁴	24	Community	916	Any	U.K.	UK DIN-LINK database
Iversen. ¹⁶⁵	27	HF hospitalisation	182	Any	Denmark	ECHOS Study Group
Macchia. ⁹⁷	16	HF hospitalisation	241	Any	Italy	Hospital discharge records
Sin. ¹⁶⁶	6	HF hospitalisation	3834	Any	Canada	Alberta Statistics Registry
Rusinaru. ¹⁶⁷	6	HF hospitalisation	156	Any	France	Hospital discharge records
Patel. ¹⁶⁸	80	HF hospitalisation	57	≤ 40	U.S.	Veterans Affairs Medical Centre
Krum. ¹⁶⁹	85	Heart failure clinic	89	LVSD	Australia	Clinic
Kotlyar. ¹⁷⁰	84	Heart failure clinic	31	LVSD	Australia	Clinic
Mascarenhas. ¹⁷¹	86	Heart failure clinic	73	LVSD	Portugal	Clinic
Shelton. ¹⁷²	81	Heart failure clinic	124	≤ 40	U.K.	Clinic
Staszewsky. ¹²⁸	22	Clinical trial	628	< 40	Multinational	Val-HeFT

HF, heart failure; LVEF, left ventricular ejection fraction ('Any' denotes inclusion of all patients with heart failure); LVSD, left ventricular systolic dysfunction

Analysis from 152 UK general practices indicated that 24% of primary care patients with both conditions were prescribed β -blockers.¹⁶⁴ Italian and Danish studies observed comparable prescription levels on admission to hospital with worsening HF in 241 and 182 patients with concurrent COPD (respectively 16% and 27%).^{97,165} Similarly, 22% of patients with HF and COPD enrolled in the Valsartan Heart Failure Trial received β -blockers.¹²⁸ However, four specialised HF clinics

report consistently higher use of β -blockers in patients with LVSD and COPD.¹⁶⁹⁻¹⁷² Between 81% and 86% of outpatients with COPD tolerated β -blockers. Selection bias undoubtedly contributes (i.e. patients with less severe COPD are referred to specialist clinics). In the Euro Heart Failure Survey ‘pulmonary disease’ was the most powerful independent predictor of β -blocker underutilisation (odds ratio 0.35 [95% CI 0.30 - 0.40]).¹⁷³ An Australian analysis revealed similar underuse of β -blockers at hospital discharge in patients with HF and airways disease (odds ratio 0.35).¹⁷⁴ I next examine whether such fears are justified.

1.5.3 Properties of β -blockers approved for the treatment of HF

Greater β_1 -receptor affinity provides a wider division between β_1 and β_2 -adrenoceptor blockade, the latter mediating bronchoconstriction. Estimates of β_1 -affinity (so called ‘cardioselectivity’) vary according to methodology. In vitro, β_1/β_2 selectivity ratios have been derived from receptor binding studies in a wide range of tissues using different response measures, agonists and antagonists. β_1 -selectivity is demonstrated in vivo through antagonism of biochemical (serum potassium, glucose and insulin) and haemodynamic (heart rate and blood pressure) responses to β_2 -stimuli such as terbutaline or isoprenaline.¹⁷⁵ Table 1.7 outlines the properties of β -blockers approved for the treatment of HF.

Table 1.7 Properties of β -blockers approved for the treatment of HF

β -blocker	β_1 -selectivity	α -antagonism	Intrinsic sympathomimetic activity	Lipid solubility	Route of elimination	Half life (hours)
Carvedilol ¹⁷⁶	1	+	-	moderate	hepatic	7-10
Metoprolol ¹⁷⁷	40	-	-	moderate	hepatic	3-7
Bisoprolol ¹⁷⁸	75	-	-	low	hepatic / renal	10-12
Nebivolol ¹⁷⁹	>300	-	-	high	hepatic	12-19

1.5.4 Randomised trials of cardioselective β -blockade in COPD

No study has prospectively examined β -blockade in patients with both HF and COPD. The evidence in those with COPD alone informs our daily decisions. Any review of ‘COPD and HF’ must therefore objectively appraise β -blockade in ‘COPD without HF’. A Cochrane Library meta-analysis concluded that long term cardioselective β -blockade is safe and well tolerated in COPD.^{2,180} This meta-analysis evaluated pulmonary function in 20 randomised, controlled, cross-over trials of cardioselective β_1 -blockers in patients with COPD (Table 1.8).¹⁸¹⁻²⁰⁰ No study included any patients with HF.

The evidence has many limitations. Only two studies involved more than 20 patients,^{192,198} some were single rather than double-blinded,^{196,197} and others lacked a placebo control.^{182,192,193,196} Eleven trials involved a single treatment dose and only one lasted longer than a month.¹⁹² The effect of long term β -blockade is therefore unknown. The 9 ‘long term’ studies (defined as more than a single treatment dose) involved 147 young, predominantly male patients with moderate airways obstruction (mean FEV₁ 1.8 litres). Extrapolation to elderly or female patients with HF therefore requires caution.

Table 1.8 Randomised controlled trials of cardioselective β -blockers in patients with COPD

Reference	n	Duration	Severe	Reversibility	Placebo Control	Double Blind	Mean FEV ₁ (l)	Mean FEV ₁ (% Pred)	β -blocker	Route	Dose (mg)	Reduction FEV ₁ (l) (%)
Anderson. ¹⁸¹	9	single dose	-	-	Yes	Yes	-	-	metoprolol propranolol	PO	100 80	-
Beil. ²⁰⁰	20	single dose	-	-	Yes	Yes	-	-	atenolol propranolol	PO	100 80	-
Sorbini. ¹⁸²	8	single dose	-	-	-	Yes	1.9	-	metoprolol	PO	50, 100, 150, 200	10%
Schaanning. ¹⁸³	20	single dose	-	-	Yes	Yes	1.9	-	practolol	IV	15	6%
Perks. ¹⁸⁹	10	single dose	-	-	Yes	Yes	1.9	-	atenolol oxprenolol	PO	50, 100 80	-
Lammers. ¹⁸⁴	8	4 weeks	-	-	Yes	Yes	2.4	-	metoprolol pindolol	PO	100 bd 10 bd	0.25 0.20
Tivenius. ¹⁸⁵	12	2 days	-	-	Yes	Yes	1.7	50	metoprolol propranolol	PO	50 tds 40 tds	0.14 0.41
van der Woude. ¹⁹⁹	15	4 days	-	-	Yes	Yes	2.4	72	propranolol metoprolol celiprolol	PO	80 100 200	0.33 0.25 0.09
Ranchod. ¹⁸⁶	15	3 weeks	-	-	Yes	Yes	2.3	-	atenolol propranolol	PO	100 od 40 qds	0.13 0.12
Adam. ¹⁸⁷	10	single dose	-	Yes	Yes	Yes	1.7	-	metoprolol atenolol labetolol propranolol	PO	100 100 200 80	0.09 0.15 0.01 0.23
von Wichert. ¹⁸⁸	12	single dose	-	Yes	Yes	Yes	-	-	metoprolol pindolol	PO	100 5	-
Dorow. ¹⁹⁰	12	single dose	-	Yes	Yes	Yes	1.6	-	bisoprolol atenolol	PO	20 100	p=NS p=NS
Macquin-Mavier. ¹⁹¹	9	single dose	-	Yes	Yes	Yes	-	80	bisoprolol acebutolol	PO	10 400	-
Dorow. ¹⁹²	34	12 weeks	-	Yes	Active	Yes	1.7	-	celiprolol	PO	200, 400, 600	p=NS
McGavin. ¹⁹³	9	single dose	Yes	-	-	Yes	1.1	40	metoprolol propranolol	PO	100 mg 80 mg	0.03 0.27
Sinclair. ¹⁹⁴	10	single dose	Yes	-	Yes	Yes	1.3	-	metoprolol propranolol	IV	0.12 mg/kg 0.06 mg/kg	0.07 0.20
Wunderlich. ¹⁹⁸	35	2 days	Yes	-	Yes	Yes	1.3	-	metoprolol propranolol	PO	100 bd 80 bd	16% 36%
Butland. ¹⁹⁵	12	4 weeks	Yes	-	Yes	Yes	-	26	metoprolol atenolol	PO	100 od 100 od	11% 10%
Fogari. ¹⁹⁶	10	1 week	Yes	Yes	-	-	1.3	-	atenolol celiprolol oxprenolol propranolol	PO	100 200 80 80	p=NS p=NS 14% 16%
Fenster. ¹⁹⁷	6	1 week	Yes	Yes	Yes	-	-	45	metoprolol	PO	50 qds	6%

The doses used were those employed for treating hypertension or angina. This contrasts with the low dose initiation and gradual titration in patients with HF. Information is particularly limited for β -blockers conferring benefit in HF: while many trials used metoprolol, only two single dose studies used bisoprolol,^{190,191} and none carvedilol or nebivolol.

1.5.5 Effect of cardioselective β -blockade in COPD with reversible airflow obstruction

The long term effect of cardioselective β -blockers in patients with COPD and significant reversibility is unknown. Of the 20 trials included in the Cochrane meta-analysis, 7 involved patients with reversible airflow obstruction, defined by FEV₁ improvement of at least 15% following β_2 -agonists.^{187,188,190-192,196,197} FEV₁ was unaffected by either single dose or longer duration cardioselective β -blockade (-1.8% and -1.26% respectively). However, the 'long term' data derive primarily from a single randomised trial lasting just 12 weeks.¹⁹² Celiprolol, a rarely used cardioselective β -blocker with mild β_2 -agonism and α_2 -antagonism, caused no significant change in FEV₁ in 34 patients with moderate reversible airflow obstruction.

Two small, single dose studies suggest the greater β_1 -selectivity of bisoprolol is clinically relevant in patients with significant reversibility.^{190,191} In the first, 100 mg of atenolol significantly increased airway resistance compared to 20 mg of bisoprolol.¹⁹⁰ In the second, acebutolol (a moderately β_1 -selective blocker) but not bisoprolol inhibited the bronchodilator response to salbutamol.¹⁹¹ The longest study to date examining β -blockade in COPD contradicts these results, but was not

included in the meta-analysis. In a randomised, double-blind, cross-over trial, 40 patients with mild COPD and significant reversibility received bisoprolol 5 mg or atenolol 50 mg.²⁰¹ FEV₁ declined significantly over 6 months by approximately 0.2 litres in both treatment arms. Although the study lacked a concurrent placebo group, lung function variables normalised during the placebo cross-over period, suggesting β -blockade directly caused bronchoconstriction.

The Cochrane meta-analysis reported no significant inhibition of β_2 -agonist response by cardioselective β -blockers. These results derive from four small studies,^{187,194,196,199} two of which excluded patients with significant reversibility.^{194,199} The apparent lack of interaction between β -blockade and β_2 -agonist mediated bronchodilatation is unsurprisingly given the minimal baseline reversibility. Only a single study of 10 patients, lasting one week, specifically included patients with reversible airflow obstruction.¹⁹⁶ Neither atenolol nor celiprolol antagonised the effect of inhaled salbutamol.

1.5.6 Effect of cardioselective β -blockade on severe airflow obstruction

The same caveats apply to the evidence for β -blockade in patients with severe COPD. The few existing studies are small, of limited duration, predominantly used metoprolol, had no dose titration and excluded patients with HF (Table 1.8). The Cochrane library separately analysed 6 trials with mean baseline FEV₁ less than 1.4 litres or 50% of normal predicted values.¹⁹³⁻¹⁹⁸ No significant change occurred in FEV₁ following single dose (-0.71% [CI, -5.69 to 4.27]) or longer term β -blocker therapy (-3.11% [CI, -8.62 to 2.41]).² Four trials enrolled patients with fixed airflow obstruction, of which two used single doses^{193,194} and another lasted just two days.¹⁹⁸

In the remaining study of 12 patients, atenolol and metoprolol each significantly reduced FEV₁ by around 10% over four weeks.¹⁹⁵ A further two studies included patients with both severe and reversible airways obstruction, each lasting one week.^{196,197} Metoprolol and atenolol caused no significant change in FEV₁ in 6 and 10 patients respectively. A recent study without placebo control also deserves mention.²⁰² In 50 patients with coronary artery disease and COPD (21 with severe airflow obstruction), pulmonary function was unaffected by metoprolol over 3 months.

1.5.7 Effect of cardioselective β -blockade on symptoms

Only one patient in each of the β -blocker and placebo groups experienced increased respiratory symptoms in the Cochrane meta-analysis.² The longer duration treatment ranged from just 2 days to 12 weeks. Over short periods patients may curtail typical daily activities, thus underestimating the effect on symptoms. Furthermore, many studies only describe dyspnoea of sufficient magnitude to merit voluntary self-reporting. Moderate and less acute symptoms may be inadequately assessed. The perception of respiratory effort and associated distress is subjective and variable with time, reflecting a complex interaction between psychology and physiology.²⁰³ No trial formally graded dyspnoea at baseline and follow-up using validated scales. Quantification based on physical exertion also fails to reflect mental health and social functioning.²⁰⁴ The effect of β -blockade on health related quality of life has never been assessed in patients with COPD.

Almost all trials evaluating β -blockade in HF excluded patients with significant pulmonary disease, documented COPD, or bronchodilator therapy (Table 1.9).

Table 1.9 Exclusion criteria, prevalence of COPD and respiratory symptoms in major β -blocker trials

Acronym	Year	Exclusion Criteria	Prevalence Of COPD	β -Blocker	Respiratory Symptoms (β -blocker vs placebo)
MDC ²⁰⁵	1993	obstructive lung disease requiring β_2 -agonists	not reported	metoprolol	not reported
CIBIS I ²⁰⁶	1994	asthma	not reported	bisoprolol	not reported
US Carvedilol Trials ²⁰⁷	1996	any condition limiting exercise or survival, such as pulmonary disease ²⁰⁸	not reported	carvedilol	cough 8% vs 10%
MOCHA ²⁰⁹	1996	obstructive pulmonary disease requiring oral bronchodilator or steroid therapy	not reported	carvedilol	respiratory disorder 5% vs 11%
PRECISE ²¹⁰	1996	any condition limiting exercise or survival, such as pulmonary disease	not reported	carvedilol	not reported
ANZ ²¹¹	1997	chronic obstructive airways disease, or current treatment with a β -agonist	not reported	carvedilol	not reported
CIBIS II ²¹²	1999	reversible obstructive lung disease ²¹³	not reported	bisoprolol	not reported
MERIT-HF ²¹⁴	1999	contraindication to β -blockade ²¹⁵	not reported	metoprolol	not reported
RESOLVD ²¹⁶	2000	chronic reversible airways disease requiring therapy	not reported	metoprolol	not reported
BEST ²¹⁷	2001	contraindication to β -blockade, ²¹⁸ or β -agonists	not reported	bucindolol	not reported
COPERNICUS ²¹⁹	2001	severe primary pulmonary disease, or contraindication to β -blocker therapy	not reported	carvedilol	not reported
CAPRICORN ²²⁰	2001	significant pulmonary impairment, ²²¹ or therapy with inhaled β_2 -agonists or steroids	not reported	carvedilol	not reported
COMET ²²²	2003	history of asthma or chronic obstructive pulmonary disease	not reported	carvedilol, metoprolol	not reported
CIBIS III ²²³	2004	obstructive lung disease contraindicating bisoprolol treatment ²²⁴	not reported	bisoprolol	not reported
SENIORS ²²⁵	2005	regular inhaled bronchodilators, ²²⁶ or history of bronchospasm or asthma	not reported	nebivolol	not reported

Those involving bisoprolol had less stringent criteria, though investigators may avoid recruiting patients with severe airflow obstruction. Only the Multicenter

Oral Carvedilol Heart failure Assessment trial reported respiratory adverse events.²⁰⁹ This trial excluded patients with COPD requiring oral bronchodilator or steroid therapy, so extrapolation to patients with severe or reversible airflow obstruction is inadvisable. Patients receiving carvedilol experienced fewer ‘respiratory disorders’ (5% vs 11%, $p=0.09$), with ‘approximately equivalent’ frequency of ‘upper respiratory illness’ and ‘cough’. Tolerability in the U.S. Carvedilol Studies was also biased by the open label β -blocker run-in period prior to randomisation. No trial specifically reported bronchospasm. Whether this reflects genuine tolerability, limited detection strategies, or exclusion of patients with airflow obstruction is unclear.

1.5.8 Effect of non-cardioselective β - and α -blockade on airflow obstruction

Carvedilol is the only non-cardioselective β -blocker approved for treating HF. Most of the trials in the Cochrane meta-analysis reported adverse side effects with other non-selective β -blockers. Propranolol significantly reduced FEV₁,^{185-187,193,194,196,198,199} antagonised β -agonists,^{185,187,194,196,198,199} increased dyspnea,^{185,186,193,194,198} and even necessitated withdrawal of patients from studies.^{185,186,193,198} The purported mitigating effect of α -blockade is circumstantial at best. In a small study involving 10 patients, FEV₁ and response to salbutamol were unchanged following single doses of labetalol.¹⁸⁷ However, at equipotent antihypertensive doses labetalol exerts half the β -blocking effect of the other β -blockers investigated, thus producing less bronchoconstriction.¹⁸⁷

Two retrospective Australian analyses have assessed tolerability of carvedilol in patients with HF and airflow obstruction. The first studied 808 consecutive

patients commencing open label treatment.¹⁶⁹ Among 89 patients with coexistent COPD or asthma, 85% tolerated carvedilol. No comment was made regarding the severity and reversibility of airflow obstruction, or the reasons for intolerance. The analysis also excluded patients in whom carvedilol was never initiated due to anticipated β -blocker intolerance. The results undoubtedly reflect selection bias rather than true tolerability. The second study examined 31 patients with concomitant moderate COPD without significant reversibility (mean FEV₁ 62% predicted, reversibility 4%).¹⁷⁰ 84% tolerated carvedilol, with only one patient withdrawing due to wheeze. However, patients were predominantly young men and only 39% used inhaled bronchodilators. Applicability to 'real world' patients is limited.

A recent retrospective UK report concluded that most patients with HF and COPD safely tolerate β -blockers.¹⁷² Over half of those prescribed a β -blocker received carvedilol. Among 356 patients attending a HF clinic, 124 (35%) were diagnosed with 'obstructive airways disease' using handheld spirometry at baseline. Many diagnostic pitfalls exist.¹ The reduced FEV₁ and FEV₁:FVC ratio may reflect restrictive ventilation, fluid overload, and the elderly population (mean age 71 years). Notably, 24% of patients said to have moderate to severe airways obstruction had never smoked. The lack of bronchodilator therapy was likewise surprising given the beneficial effects on symptoms, pulmonary function, quality of life, and frequency of exacerbations.⁵ Only 43 patients (12%) were receiving bronchodilators despite three times this number having significant airways disease. To conclude, there are no robust data supporting the safety or efficacy of carvedilol in patients with moderate to severe or reversible airways disease.

1.5.9 Effect of β -blockade on mortality in patients with HF and COPD

In observational studies, use of β -blockers is associated with better survival in patients with HF and concurrent COPD,^{128,166,227} a finding corroborated in post MI populations (Table 1.10).^{228,229} None of the studies assessed pulmonary function, limiting inference to patients with severe or reversible airflow obstruction. Prescribing bias is inevitable due to perceived or documented intolerance to β -blockers. This is compounded by recruitment bias in analyses from clinical trials, whose enrolment criteria often excluded patients with significant pulmonary disease. The lower mortality of patients receiving β -blockers may also reflect less severe lung disease.

Table 1.10 Association between β -blockade and mortality in patients with cardiovascular disease and COPD

Reference	Population with concurrent COPD	n with COPD	Prevalence of β -blockade (%)	Follow-up	Mortality
Staszewsky. ¹²⁸	HF	628	22	mean 23 months	17% vs 31%, p<0.001
Sin. ¹⁶⁶	HF	3834	6	median 21 months	HR 0.78 (0.63-0.95)
Gottlieb. ²²⁸	post MI	41814	22	2 year	HR 0.60 (0.57-0.63)
Chen. ²²⁹	post MI	6628	31	1 year	HR 0.85 (0.73-1.00)

COPD, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; HF, heart failure; HR, hazard ratio; LVSD, left ventricular systolic dysfunction; MI, myocardial infarction

In the Valsartan Heart Failure Trial, 140 (22%) of the 628 participants with physician recorded COPD received β -blockers.¹²⁸ Mortality over a mean of 23 months was approximately 17%, as opposed to 31% in those with HF and COPD not prescribed β -blockers (p<0.001). No statistical adjustment for baseline differences was performed. A retrospective Canadian study of 11942 elderly patients

hospitalised for HF undoubtedly more accurately represents real life.¹⁶⁶ Although the proportion with LVSD was unknown, just 242 (6%) of the 3834 patients with concurrent COPD received β -blockers. Mortality during median follow-up of 21 months was lower in those prescribed β -blockers, after comprehensive adjustment for age, sex, comorbidity and propensity scores (HR 0.78 [95% CI 0.63-0.95]).

1.5.10 Effect of β -blockade on morbidity in patients with HF and COPD

The long term impact of β -blockade on COPD exacerbations is unknown as regards to frequency, severity, pulmonary function, primary care burden and hospitalisations. This is particularly important in patients with HF. Should bronchospasm necessitate abrupt β -blocker withdrawal, rebound ischaemia, ventricular arrhythmias and death may ensue.²³⁰

1.6 β -agonist in HF

1.6.1 Physiological rationale for adverse β -agonist effects

Reduced organ perfusion in heart failure results in a compensatory increase in adrenergic drive. Adrenaline and noradrenaline stimulate ventricular contraction and increase vascular resistance, maintaining cardiac output and blood pressure. Longer term, increased mechanical stress, myocardial oxygen demand and ischaemia combine with maladaptive adrenergic signalling to depress myocardial function. β_1 and β_2 adrenoceptors mediate noradrenaline toxicity, fibrosis and necrosis. Down regulation of β_1 receptors with preservation of the β_2 subpopulation reduces the β_1/β_2

ratio.²³¹ The chronotropic and inotropic responsiveness (and likewise vulnerability) of the failing myocardium to β_2 -agonists thereby assumes greater importance.^{232,233}

β_2 -agonists exert numerous unfavourable cardiovascular effects: tachycardia, hypokalaemia, QTc prolongation, peripheral vasodilatation, disturbed autonomic modulation and depressed heart rate variability.²³⁴⁻²³⁷ In susceptible patients, β_2 -agonists may precipitate ischemic events.^{238,239} Hypoxia, hypercapnia, acidosis and excess sympathetic activity in pulmonary disease all potentially amplify these sequelae.^{234,240,241} When combined with the arrhythmic substrate of left ventricular dysfunction,²⁴² the risk of life threatening arrhythmias cannot be discounted. However, theoretical concerns may be misplaced. Although β -agonists may exacerbate hypokalaemia associated with diuretics, hyperkalaemia induced by intensive renin angiotensin inhibition may conversely be reduced. The pros and cons of β -agonist use in patients with HF and COPD are rarely considered. Even the prevalence of β -agonist prescription has only been reported twice (37% and 74%).^{97,128} Research is needed to define the overall impact of β -agonists in contemporary populations.

1.6.2 Cautions regarding the adverse associations between β -agonists and HF

β -agonists are associated with incident HF in patients with pulmonary disease, and with increased mortality and HF hospitalisation in those with existing HF or LVSD (Table 1.11). However, the reported adverse associations merit careful scrutiny. The evidence derives from retrospective cohort or case control analyses, all of which equated drug dispensing with drug use. Three fundamental issues undermine conclusions: limited multivariate adjustment; confounding by collinear

pulmonary disease; and bias by indication. No causality may be inferred. Multivariable analyses are often restricted in epidemiological studies due to residual confounding by unmeasured covariates. Cardiovascular risk factors and diseases both cluster in patients with COPD, along with underuse of β -blockers.^{227,243}

Table 1.11 Association between β -agonists and heart failure

Reference	Population	Route	Bronchodilator	Study Design	n	Outcome	Risk associated with bronchodilator use [95% CI]
Martin 1998. ²⁴⁴	asthma	oral	bambuterol	cohort	8098	HF	RR 3.41 [1.99-5.86], p<0.0001
		inhaled	salmeterol	cohort	15407	HF	RR 1.10 [0.63-1.91], p=0.7
Coughlin 1995. ²⁴⁵	general population	oral	β -agonist	case control	387	DCM	OR 3.4 [1.1-11.0]
		inhaled nebulised	β -agonist	case control	387	DCM	OR 3.2 [1.4-7.1]
Sengstock 2002. ²⁴⁶	cardiology clinic	inhaled	β -agonist	case control	190	DCM	OR 1.0
Macie 2008. ²⁴⁷	COPD or asthma	inhaled	β -agonist	case control	59336	HF hospitalisation	OR 1.74 [1.60-1.91]
Au 2004. ²⁴⁸	HF	inhaled	β -agonist	case control	1121	HF hospitalisation	OR 1.5 [0.8-2.8] 1-2 canisters OR 2.1 [1.0-4.3] ≥ 3 canisters
	general medical clinics	inhaled	β -agonist	case control	13012	HF hospitalisation	OR 1.3 [0.9-1.8] 1-2 canisters OR 1.1 [0.8-1.6] ≥ 3 canisters
Au 2003. ²⁴⁹	LVSD	inhaled	β -agonist	cohort	1529	death	RR 0.9 [0.5-1.6] 1 canister / month RR 1.4 [0.9-2.2] 2 canister / month RR 2.0 [1.3-3.2] 3 canister / month
Singer 2008. ²⁵⁰	acute HF without COPD	inhaled	any bronchodilator	cohort	7299	death IV vasodilator use ventilation	OR 1.02 (0.67-1.56) OR 1.40 (1.18-1.67) OR 1.69 (1.21-2.37)

ACQUIP, Ambulatory Care Quality Improvement Project; CI, confidence interval; COPD, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; DCM, idiopathic dilated cardiomyopathy; HF, heart failure; IV, intravenous; LVSD, left ventricular systolic dysfunction; OR, odds ratio; RR, relative risk

Pulmonary disease may itself cause cardiac injury through hypoxia, arrhythmias or even atherosclerotic mechanisms.¹³⁹ The poor outcomes attributed to β -agonists may reflect the disease for which they are prescribed. Separating the two

is difficult. Dose response relationships are limited without adjustment for severity of airflow obstruction and cumulative smoking burden.^{239,249} Patients utilising more bronchodilators may simply have more severe pulmonary disease. The indication for bronchodilator prescription or utilisation may confound results. Physicians may mistakenly prescribe β -agonists or patients may increase β -agonist use for symptoms of HF. Concurrent therapy with theophylline or anticholinergics confuses matters further as both are associated with adverse cardiovascular outcomes.^{251,252} Finally, β -agonists perhaps unmask rather than cause left ventricular dysfunction, as suggested by the higher risk observed early after prescription.²⁴⁴

1.6.3 β -agonists and incident heart failure.

Five reports have addressed the association between β -agonists and incident HF in the general population or those with pulmonary disease.²⁴⁴⁻²⁴⁸ Prescription event monitoring collates physician reports of adverse events associated with newly launched drugs. Oral bambuterol, but not inhaled salmeterol, was associated with an increased incidence of HF in 8098 patients when compared with the reference drug nedocromil (RR 3.41 [95% CI 1.99-5.86], $p < 0.001$).²⁴⁴ However, the bambuterol cohort received fewer prescriptions for asthma (57.3% vs 70.2%) and more ‘other’ indications (12.8% vs 2.8%). Bambuterol may therefore have unmasked previously undiagnosed HF, as suggested by the greater risk in the first month of exposure compared with months 2 to 6 (respectively 4.41 [1.90-10.27] vs 2.67 [1.30-5.47]).

Two case control studies assessed the risk of idiopathic dilated cardiomyopathy defined by echocardiography associated with β -agonists.^{245,246} Both suffer the inherent failings of case control methodology,²⁵³ namely that selection bias

arises if controls are not representative of the population at risk, or independent of the exposure of interest. The numbers of events were limited, resulting in wide confidence intervals and statistical uncertainty. Oral β -agonists were associated with a 3-fold increased risk in 387 patients recruited from the Washington DC area (OR 3.4 [1.1-11.0]).²⁴⁵ By contrast, the Detroit ABCHF study of 197 patients observed no significant relationship with inhaled β -agonists.²⁴⁶ Although differences between oral and inhaled administration are possible, the disparity most likely relates to choice of control groups. Whereas the Washington study selected community-based controls using random digit dialling, ABCHF employed clinic-based controls with ischemic cardiomyopathy. The former is confounded by biases such as socioeconomic status when using telephone controls, the latter by the association between β -agonists and ischemic events.

Two nested case control studies yielded equally conflicting results.^{247,248} 782 subjects and 12230 controls were selected from the multicentre Ambulatory Care Quality Improvement Project (ACQUIP), which examined health care reporting from general medical clinics.²⁴⁸ Use of 1 to 2 β -agonist canisters per month was associated with HF hospitalisation (OR 2.6 [2.0-3.5]). However, the relationship failed to achieve significance after adjusting for age, cardiovascular comorbidity, β -blocker prescription and presence of COPD (OR 1.3 [0.9-1.8]). By contrast, the adjusted 1 year risk of HF hospitalisation among patients with COPD or asthma selected from the Manitoba Health database was increased in those receiving β -agonists (OR 1.74 [1.60-1.91]).²⁴⁷ Whether inhaled β -agonists are implicated in the development of HF therefore remains uncertain.

1.6.4 Oral β -agonists in heart failure

Numerous small, short term controlled studies have examined the oral β -agonists pirbuterol, prenalterol, salbutamol and terbutaline in patients with HF.²⁵⁴ The majority demonstrated acute haemodynamic improvements, including ejection fraction, cardiac index and pulmonary capillary wedge pressure.^{255,256} However, only 3 studies recruited at least 20 patients and lasted longer than a month.²⁵⁵⁻²⁵⁷ Although symptoms and exercise tolerance improved, no β -agonist produced a sustained improvement in systolic function. The trials lacked statistical power and were of insufficient duration to identify longer term impairment of systolic performance. Significant arrhythmias were however observed. Six of 20 patients with advanced HF developed recurrent ventricular tachycardia with oral salbutamol which subsided once discontinued, although two required cardioversion.²⁵⁵

Two large, randomised controlled trials investigated oral xamoterol, a partial β_1 -agonist. The first randomised 433 patients with mild to moderate HF to receive xamoterol, digoxin or placebo.²⁵⁸ Xamoterol improved exercise capacity, dyspnoea and fatigue. The Xamoterol in Severe Heart Failure Study aimed to extend these findings in 516 patients with NYHA class III and IV symptoms. However, the trial was terminated prematurely due to excess mortality in the xamoterol group within 100 days of randomisation (9.1% vs 3.6%, $p=0.02$).²⁵⁹ Both sudden death and progressive pump failure contributed to the increased mortality.

Respiratory guidelines favour inhaled over oral bronchodilators due to rapid therapeutic action, greater efficacy, and fewer side effects.⁵ However, neither cardiology nor pulmonary societies specifically counsel against oral agents in patients with cardiovascular disease.^{4,5,44,160} This lack of guidance is concerning: in

the Val-HeFT trial, 73% of patients with HF and concurrent COPD were prescribed oral β_2 -agonists.¹²⁸

1.6.5 Nebulised β -agonists in heart failure

Nebulised doses are typically ten times greater than standard inhalers. Two facts should be considered. Systemic adverse effects are dose dependent,^{260,261} and pulmonary absorption delivers β -agonists to the heart without first pass metabolism. Nebulised β -agonists may precipitate arrhythmias and myocardial ischaemia.^{262,263} Four acute studies recruiting 44 patients in total have administered nebulised β_2 -agonists to patients with HF.²⁶⁴⁻²⁶⁷ No adverse events were reported. In 13 patients, cardiac output and ejection fraction significantly increased within 10 minutes of inhalation, returning to baseline after 30 minutes.²⁶⁴ The remaining three studies observed a reduction in airflow obstruction following nebulised salbutamol, but no consistent improvement in exercise capacity.²⁶⁵⁻²⁶⁷ Given the limited patient numbers, clinical judgment is paramount. Increasing from 2.5mg to 5mg salbutamol produces only limited incremental bronchodilatation.^{268,269} Clinicians should minimise both the dose and frequency of nebulised therapy when treating patients with HF and concurrent COPD.

1.6.6 Inhaled β -agonists in heart failure

Standard metered dose β -agonist inhalers produce only minor systemic and biochemical abnormalities.^{260,261,270} Whether these contribute to adverse events in patients with HF or LVSD is debatable.^{248,249} Among 1529 patients with LVSD identified retrospectively through imaging records, 363 were dispensed β -agonist

canisters in the 90 days prior to the index echocardiogram.²⁴⁹ All cause mortality and HF hospitalisation within 1 year were associated with β -agonist use, risk increasing with the average number of canisters dispensed per month. After covariate adjustment, risk of HF admission was: 1.3 [0.9-2.0] (1 canister / month); 1.7 [1.2-2.5] (2 canisters / month); 2.0 [1.3-3.0] (≥ 3 canisters / month). Risk of death was similarly increased: 0.9 [0.5-1.6] (1 canister / month); 1.4 [0.9-2.2] (2 canisters / month); 2.0 [1.3-3.2] (≥ 3 canisters / month). However, any association is undermined by the indication for β -agonist use: increasing dyspnoea and resulting β -agonist prescription may simply reflect worsening HF. Without markers of HF severity the multivariate model was unable to adjust for such confounding.

In the ACQUIP case control study,²⁴⁸ β -agonists were associated with HF hospitalisation among those with existing HF (OR 1.8 [1.1-3.0]). Adjustment for age, cardiovascular comorbidity, β -blocker prescription, presence of COPD and a marker of disease severity (steroid use) reduced the magnitude of association (OR 1.6 [1.0-2.7]). Adding smoking status and pack year history to the multivariate model rendered the relationship non-significant (OR 1.5 [0.8-2.8]). The findings reinforce concerns that the purported adverse effects of β -agonists relate to underlying pulmonary disease and clustering of cardiovascular risk factors.

A single study has prospectively investigated inhaled β -agonists, administering salmeterol 84 μ g twice daily to 8 patients with NYHA class II or III heart failure.²⁷¹ FEV₁ improved by 6% compared with placebo (p=0.01). Concomitant airflow obstruction limits interpretation: mild COPD was not excluded, baseline FEV₁ was reduced in all patients, and smoking history not documented. The pharmacokinetic data proved more revealing. The steady state trough and peak

concentrations and half-life of salmeterol were at least double those reported in patients with asthma. Physicians must be wary of diminished β -agonist hepatic metabolism in patients with HF.

1.6.7 β -agonists in acute heart failure

Inhaled β -agonists have never been prospectively evaluated in patients with decompensated HF, although the physiological actions are appealing: enhanced cardiac output, reduced peripheral vascular resistance and bronchodilatation.²⁷² However, numerous clinical trials have tested therapies with favourable haemodynamic activity in patients with acute heart failure, none of which improved mortality.⁴ Analogies with intravenous inotropic drugs acting through adrenergic pathways are inescapable. Acute improvement may belie myocardial injury leading to increased mortality.^{4,273} Evidence from 7299 patients without COPD enrolled in the Acute Decompensated Heart Failure National Registry supports these concerns.²⁵⁰ Bronchodilators were administered to 14.3% of patients and associated with greater requirement for intravenous vasodilators (adjusted OR 1.40 [1.18-1.67]) and mechanical ventilation (OR 1.69 [1.21-2.37]). Hospital mortality was similar regardless of bronchodilator therapy. Physicians should use bronchodilators cautiously in those without established pulmonary disease.

1.6.8 Interaction between β -blockers and β -agonists

The evidence supporting an interaction between β -blockers and β -agonists is circumstantial and derives largely from patients suffering myocardial infarction. Less benefit was apparent in clinical trials using β -blockers with intrinsic

sympathomimetic activity post infarct.²⁷⁴ β -blocker use was not associated with lower mortality among patients receiving concurrent β -agonists in the Cooperative Cardiovascular Project.²²⁹ Conversely, the risk of acute coronary syndromes associated with β -agonists was lessened by concurrent β -blockade in a case control study using data from the Veterans Administration ACQUIP trial (p for interaction < 0.0005).²³⁹ The aforementioned interaction between β -blockers and β -agonist bronchodilator response must also be considered. While cardioselective β -blockers permit bronchodilatation, non-cardioselective β -blockers inhibit β -agonist response. This raises an interesting clinical conundrum – though symptomatically less well tolerated, would non-selective β -blockade reduce the possible adverse cardiovascular effects of β_2 -agonists more than cardioselective β_1 -blockade?

1.7 Aims of the thesis

Critical appraisal of the existing literature has revealed an array of diagnostic, epidemiological and therapeutic questions. The crude prevalence of COPD in patients with HF has been extensively reported. Temporal trends, age and gender variations, and socioeconomic differences all require clarification. Although these chronic diseases are predominantly managed in the community, the evidence largely derives from cohorts hospitalised with worsening HF. The epidemiology and management of patients with HF and concurrent COPD in primary care is therefore particularly important. The prognostic implications of COPD in patient with HF likewise merit careful examination. The causes of increased mortality are unclear, as is the relationship between COPD and ischaemic or arrhythmic events.

The opposing therapies of β -blockers and β -agonists undoubtedly pose the greatest clinical conundrum. Prescribing rates for β -blockers have progressively increased in patients with HF.²⁷⁵ Whether utilisation has improved in those with concurrent COPD is unknown. Reluctance to prescribe β -blockers stems from the weakness of existing evidence. First and foremost, β -blockade has never been studied in patients with HF and COPD. Even among patients with COPD alone, the long term impact of β -blockade on pulmonary function, symptoms and quality of life is uncertain. Clinical practice necessitates balancing risk and benefit. Both are poorly defined. The morbidity and mortality benefits of β -blockade in patients with HF are incontrovertible. The evidence in those with concurrent COPD is rudimentary by comparison. β -agonists present similar problems. Given the potential for adverse effects, the characteristics and outcomes of patients prescribed bronchodilators are remarkably ill defined. The studies presented in this thesis aim to address these deficits, and in doing so extend our understanding of this often overlooked group of patients.

Chapter 2

Methods

2.1 Study design

The following methods provide the study protocol for my initial investigation of bisoprolol in patients with HF and concurrent COPD.

2.1.1 Hypothesis

The principal research objective is to demonstrate cardioselective β -blockade using bisoprolol is not inferior to placebo with regard to pulmonary function in patients with HF and coexistent moderate or severe COPD with or without significant reversibility.

2.1.2 Specific research objectives

A comprehensive literature search was performed utilising MEDLINE, CINAHL, EMBASE and Cochrane Database of Systematic Reviews. Following review of all identified literature this research will specifically address the following areas in which current evidence of β -blockers use in COPD is limited.

- 1) coexistent heart failure.
- 2) moderate to severe airflow obstruction.
- 3) presence of reversible airflow obstruction.
- 4) quantification of dyspnoea.
- 5) health related quality of life.
- 6) response to inhaled β_2 -agonist.
- 7) limited follow up duration.

2.1.3 Design

The study is a randomised, double-blind, placebo-controlled, single domain, clinical trial examining the effect on pulmonary function of cardioselective β -blockade using bisoprolol compared with placebo in patients with HF and coexistent moderate or severe COPD with or without significant reversibility.

2.1.4 Sample size calculation

For the primary outcome FEV₁, a sample size of 63 in each group, using a confidence interval approach to equivalence and a two group 0.05 one-sided t-test, will have 80% power to reject the null hypothesis of non-equivalence (difference in means 0.20 litres or further from zero in the same direction) in favour of the alternative hypothesis of equivalence (no significant difference in means of β -blocker and placebo groups), assuming the expected difference in means is 0.00 and the common standard deviation is 0.45 litres. The mean FEV₁ standard deviation of 0.45l was assumed from previous studies involving patients with COPD.^{184,193,276,277}

$$n = \frac{2s^2}{\Delta^2} [z_{(1-\alpha)} + z_{(1-\beta)}]^2 \text{ for a } 100(1-\alpha)\% \text{ one sided confidence interval.}$$

$$n = \frac{2(0.45)^2}{0.2^2} [z_{(1-0.05)} + z_{(1-0.2)}]^2 = 10.125 \times (1.64 + 0.84)^2 = 62.3$$

For the secondary outcomes SF-36 Physical and Mental Component Summary scores, a sample size of 49 patients in each group is required to detect a difference in means of 6, assuming a standard deviation of 10.5, power of 80% and significance level of 5%.

2.1.5 Inclusion criteria

Subjects with stable chronic heart failure and coexistent moderate to severe chronic obstructive pulmonary disease and presence or absence of reversible airflow obstruction.

a) Stable heart failure

- symptomatic NYHA II or III chronic heart failure.
- left ventricular systolic dysfunction – left ventricular ejection fraction < 40% measured by echocardiography or radionuclide ventriculography.
- stable cardiovascular state > 2 weeks before the study protocol.
- unchanged doses of concomitant cardiovascular therapy including angiotensin converting enzyme inhibitors (ACEI), aldosterone antagonists, digitalis, vasodilators, aspirin, statin, calcium channel blockers.

b) Chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

- either moderate ($50\% \leq FEV_1 < 80\%$) or severe ($30\% \leq FEV_1 < 50\%$) GOLD classification of severity.
- $FEV_1/FVC < 70\%$.
- minimum 10 pack year smoking history.
- with or without significant reversibility defined by $FEV_1 \geq 12\%$ (and 200 ml) increase 30 minutes after short acting inhaled β_2 -agonist salbutamol.

- stable respiratory state for 2 weeks before the study protocol, including no respiratory tract infections, unchanged doses of concomitant respiratory therapy, and no objective evidence of increasing bronchoconstriction.

2.1.6 Exclusion criteria

a) β -blocker contraindications

- resting bradycardia less than 60 beats per minute.
- sick sinus syndrome.
- trifascicular block.
- second or third degree atrioventricular block unless treated with a pacemaker.
- supine or sitting hypotension systolic arterial pressure < 100 mmHg during initiation.
- cardiogenic shock, intractable pulmonary oedema.
- acute heart failure requiring intravenous inotropic or mechanical support.
- standard clinical criteria of asthma including family history of asthma, young age of symptom onset, response to provocative stimuli.
- peripheral arterial disease with symptoms at rest, Raynaud's syndrome.
- unstable insulin dependent diabetes mellitus.
- untreated phaeochromocytoma.
- metabolic acidosis.
- previously documented hypersensitivity to bisoprolol or any excipients.

b) Confounding pulmonary disease

- pulmonary fibrosis.

c) Medication

- non-dihydropyridine (diltiazem / verapamil) calcium channel blockers.
- clonidine.
- monoamineoxidase inhibitors.
- class-I antiarrhythmic drugs e.g. disopyramide, quinidine.
- parasympathomimetic drugs.
- alternative β -blockers.
- prostaglandin synthetase inhibiting drugs, excluding aspirin.
- ergotamine derivatives.
- barbiturates.
- rifampicin.
- mefloquine.
- any investigative trial drug previous one month.

d) Comorbidity

- recent (2 weeks) coronary percutaneous intervention or coronary artery bypass graft surgery.
- haemodynamically significant valvular disease or hypertrophic cardiomyopathy.
- active myocarditis or pericarditis.
- recent (2 weeks) cerebrovascular accident or transient ischaemic attack.
- serious concurrent systemic disease, such as malignancy, resulting in likely reduced life expectancy.

- significant renal (serum creatinine > 300 µmol/L), hepatic (ALT / AST > 3 times the upper limit of normal), haematological (haemoglobin < 10 g/dL), metabolic, gastrointestinal or endocrine dysfunction.
- pregnancy, childbearing potential with inadequate contraception, breast feeding.

e) General

- mental or legal incapacitation.
- patients unable or unwilling to provide informed consent.
- anticipated poor compliance with the intervention.
- drug or alcohol abuse within the last 6 months.
- extensive travel planned during the trial period.
- planned discharge to long term residential care.
- residence outside the hospital's catchment area.

2.1.7 Study flow chart

Patients attend for one baseline and initiation visit (Day 0 Study Protocol) and 5 follow up visits over 4 months (Weeks 2, 4, 8, 12, 16 Study Protocol). Participants were invited to attend the research unit at 8.30 on each study day after a light breakfast to minimise changes in bioavailability due to food intake. Patients were advised to temporarily cease bronchodilator therapy and abstain from smoking tobacco for 12 hours prior to attendance. Study medication was omitted on the morning of visit days. Subjects were observed for 4 hours on test days and allowed home following pulmonary function testing.

Table 2.1 Study flow chart

Visit Number	1	1	2	3	4	5	6
Week	0	0	2	4	8	12	16
Bisoprolol Dose	0	1.25	2.5	5	7.5	10	10
Baseline characteristics	×	-	-	-	-	-	-
Consent	×	-	-	-	-	-	-
B-type natriuretic peptide	×	-	-	-	-	-	-
Electrocardiogram	×	-	-	-	-	-	×
Physical examination	×	×	×	×	×	×	×
Concomitant medication	×	-	×	×	×	×	×
Medication Compliance	-	-	×	×	×	×	×
Medication Dispense	-	×	×	×	×	×	×
Short Form 36 (SF-36v2)	×	-	×	×	×	×	×
Respiratory Questionnaire	×	-	×	×	×	×	×
Minnesota (MLHFQ)	×	-	×	×	×	×	×
PEFR 0, 1, 2, 3, 4 hours	-	×	×	×	×	×	×
Spirometry	×	×	×	×	×	×	×
FEV ₁ Reversibility	×	×	×	×	×	×	×
TLC, RV, FRC	×	×	×	×	×	×	×
T _L CO, KCO	×	-	-	-	-	-	×

Each visit included evaluation of symptoms, physical signs, pulse oximetry, health status, peak expiratory flow, spirometry and body plethysmography. All patients were clinically euvolaemic at the time of pulmonary function testing. Carbon monoxide transfer factor, electrocardiography and arterialised earlobe capillary blood gases were performed at study onset and completion. Health status was assessed using one generic and two disease specific instruments at each visit: the Short Form 36 (SF-36), Chronic Respiratory Questionnaire (CRQ) and the Minnesota Living with Heart Failure Questionnaire (MLHFQ).²⁷⁸

2.1.8 Trial completion.

After completion of the 4 month follow up period patients were weaned off medication and the physician originally responsible for the patient's care contacted to

arrange appropriate follow up. Blinded down titration using bisoprolol or equivalent placebo commenced after the final visit. The dose was halved (rounding up) for one week. e.g. 5 mg from 10 or 7.5 mg, 2.5 mg from 5 mg, 1.25 mg from 2.5 mg. The dose was halved for a second week following the first down titration. e.g. 2.5 mg from 5 mg, 1.25 mg from 2.5 mg. All study medication was discontinued after these 2 weeks. Trial completion was defined as the date of the last treatment visit for the last patient. All randomised treatment allocations were unblinded following trial completion.

2.2 Study visits

2.2.1 Baseline characteristics

An electronic case report form (CRF) was constructed using Microsoft Access 2003 for Windows database software (Microsoft Corporation, Seattle, Washington). Age, gender, height, weight, smoking status, year started and stopped smoking, and cigarettes per day were recorded. The following cardiac and non-cardiac comorbidities were recorded in checkbox fashion: hypertension, hypercholesterolaemia, type I diabetes mellitus, type II diabetes mellitus, elevated body mass index, clinical angina, previous myocardial infarction, percutaneous coronary intervention, coronary artery bypass graft surgery, atrial fibrillation, peripheral arterial disease, transient ischaemic attack, cerebrovascular accident, permanent pacemaker, cardiac resynchronisation therapy, mitral regurgitation, aortic stenosis, aortic regurgitation, tricuspid regurgitation, chronic renal failure, osteoarthritis, rheumatoid arthritis, osteoporosis, inflammatory bowel disease.

2.2.2 Physical examination

Height in metres and weight in kilograms were measured at the initial visit, allowing calculation of body mass index. Cardiorespiratory examination recorded the presence of elevated jugular venous pressure, peripheral pitting oedema, pulmonary crepitations and auscultatory signs of bronchospasm (wheeze). Pulse oximetry was measured before, 2 and 4 hours post β -blocker. Earlobe capillary sampling was performed on the first and last days.

Heart rate was measured before, 2 and 4 hours post β -blocker after subjects were seated for 5 minutes from the left radial pulse, immediately prior to measuring blood pressure. Blood pressure was measured using a standard mercury sphygmomanometer in both arms at the initial assessment unless a concomitant condition favoured the use of a particular arm. The arm with the higher average systolic blood pressure reading was used for blood pressure determination throughout the study. Korotkoff Phase V was used as the criterion for diastolic blood pressure. All measurements were read to the nearest 2 mm Hg.

2.2.3 Electrocardiography

A 12 lead electrocardiogram (ECG) was recorded and computer analysed with the subject rested for 5 minutes in the supine position. One experienced observer interpreted results. The following information was recorded: ventricular rate, PR interval, QRS duration, QT_c interval, rhythm, AV block (1° / 2° / 3°), evidence of previous myocardial infarction, left ventricular hypertrophy, ST-T wave changes.

2.2.4 B-type natriuretic peptide

Worsening of symptoms, particularly of dyspnoea or wheeze, was differentiated in standard fashion. This included assessment of pulse, blood pressure, oxygen saturation, temperature, peak expiratory flow, clinical examination, blood tests including white cell count and C-reactive protein, chest radiograph and sputum culture. In the event of diagnostic uncertainty, B-type natriuretic peptide would be compared against a baseline sample.

Venous blood sampling was performed at baseline in a standardised fashion from the antecubital fossa with the patient in the supine position for a minimum of 30 minutes prior to venesection. Standard risks associated with the use of sharp instruments were minimised with adherence to appropriate procedures for handling sharps. 10 mls of venous blood was collected in 2 pre-prepared chilled 5 mL tubes containing EDTA. These were centrifuged at 3000 rpm for 15 mins with refrigeration at 5°C. The supernatant was removed and placed in separate freezer containers labelled with the patient subject number and stored frozen at -20°C until required. B-type natriuretic peptide concentration would be measured using a validated and commercially available immunoassay (Roche diagnostics, Mannheim, Germany). Identifiers were removed and the samples destroyed following completion of the experimental protocols.

2.2.5 Symptom evaluation

Symptom evaluation was performed according to standard reference manuals for the rating tools, with results recorded directly into the electronic case report form. Three tools were employed.

a) Short Form 36v2

The SF-36v2 is the most widely evaluated generic health outcome measure, with experience documented in 4000 publications describing 200 diseases and conditions. It comprises 36 questions derived from the Medical Outcomes Study, and is particularly useful as a generic core with additional disease specific measures of health status. The form is suitable for self-administration in 5 to 10 minutes with a high degree of acceptability and data quality. 8 scales form 2 distinct higher ordered summary measures of physical and mental health (Physical Component Summary (PCS) and Mental Component Summary (MCS) measures). 85% of the reliable variance in the 8 scales is represented in the summary measures. This reduces the number of statistical comparisons involved in analysing the SF-36 without substantial loss of information. Reliability estimates for physical and mental summary scores usually exceed 0.90. The content, construction and predictive validity has been proven in numerous studies. The minimal important difference to standard deviation ratio is relatively high (standardised difference) producing a small sample size.^{279,280}

b) Chronic Respiratory Questionnaire

The interviewer led CRQ was the first instrument developed to measure quality of life in patients with COPD. The self-reported CRQ was developed in conjunction with the original author.²⁸¹ The overall score is derived from 20 items. Answers are scored on a 7 point scale ranging from 1 (maximum impairment) to 7 (no impairment). Questions are divided into four component domains, namely

‘Dyspnoea’ (5 items), ‘Fatigue’ (4 items), ‘Emotional Function’ (7 items) and ‘Mastery’ (4 items). A lower score in each dimension reflects a greater degree of dysfunction. Questions covering the domains of fatigue, emotional function and mastery are standardised. The dyspnoea domain is ‘individualised’ by the patient identifying 5 everyday activities causing the greatest shortness of breath, so each patient has a unique list of activities. The patient selects activities causing breathlessness from a list on the questionnaire, or may volunteer additional activities. Dyspnoea is rated on these self-selected activities at baseline and during subsequent administrations of the CRQ on a 7 point scale ranging from 1 (extremely short of breath) to 7 (not at all short of breath). The entire questionnaire takes approximately 10 minutes to complete. Results are expressed as the mean score for each domain and the mean overall score. Numerous studies have demonstrated reproducibility and responsiveness.^{278,281-286}

c) Minnesota Living With Heart Failure Questionnaire

The self-administered MLHFQ consists of 21 questions assessing the patient’s perception of heart failure impairing their emotional or physical state. The effects of heart failure on physical, emotional, social and mental dimensions of quality of life are assessed.^{287,288} Each question employs a stable 6 point Likert scale from zero (no impairment) to five (severe impairment). The sum of responses reflects the overall severity of heart failure. A relatively low standardised difference produces a large sample size. A change of 7 points is considered clinically meaningful.

2.2.6 Peak expiratory flow

Patients were instructed and observed while using the peak flow meter. The maximum of three technically satisfactory measurements was utilised. Baseline peak expiratory flow (PEF) was measured on the first study day prior to administration of β -blocker. Subsequent measurements were made hourly following administration of study medication.

2.2.7 Spirometry

Spirometry and lung volumes were measured using body plethysmography (Sensormedics, V6200 Autobox, California, USA) 3 hours after administration of study medication and at least 12 hours after inhaled bronchodilators. The variables measured were FEV₁, vital capacity (VC), residual volume (RV), total lung capacity (TLC), specific airways resistance, and specific airways conductance. Tests were performed by the same investigator according to the American Thoracic Society / European Respiratory Society (ATS/ERS) guidelines.²⁸⁹ The maximum of at least three technically satisfactory and reproducible manoeuvres with less than 10% variation in FEV₁ were accepted. Significant reversibility was defined as greater than 12% increase in FEV₁ 15 minutes after inhalation of 400 μ g of salbutamol, in agreement with ATS/ERS guidelines.⁴³ Values were corrected for body temperature, ambient pressure and water saturation. Normal values were determined using the regression equations derived from the European coal and mineworkers' database, including height, age and sex as independent variables.²⁹⁰

2.2.8 Transfer coefficient

Diffusing capacity of the lung for carbon monoxide (DLCO) was quantified with the single breath technique using the Transflow System (Morgan Medical) corrected for haemoglobin concentration. Carbon monoxide transfer coefficient (KCO) was calculated from DLCO adjusting for lung volume.

2.3 Study medication

2.3.1 Description

- Generic name bisoprolol fumarate.
- Proprietary name Cardicor.
- Anatomical Therapeutic Chemical classification system ATC Code: C07AB07.
- Active substance bisoprolol fumarate.
- Legal status POM.
- Principle characteristic β_1 -selective adrenoceptor blocking agent.
- Dosage 1.25 mg, 2.5 mg, 3.75 mg, 5 mg, 7.5 mg, 10 mg.
- Form film-coated tablet.
- Frequency once daily.
- Route oral.
- Manufacturer Merck Pharmaceuticals.
- Marketing authorisation number: PL 00493/0179 – 84.
- Blister container of a polyvinylchloride base film and an aluminium cover foil.
- Chemical name (\pm) -1-[4-[[2-(1-Methylethoxy)ethoxy]methyl]phenoxy]-3-[(1-methylethyl)amino]-2-propanol(E)-2-butenedloate (2:1) (salt).

- Empirical formula $(C_{18}H_{31}NO_4)_2 \cdot C_4H_4O_4$.
- Structure asymmetric carbon atom, racemic mixture, S(-) enantiomer is responsible for most of the β -blocking activity.
- Molecular Weight 766.97.
- White crystalline powder.
- Approximately equally hydrophilic and lipophilic.

2.3.2 Administration

Merck Pharmaceuticals supplied bisoprolol and matching placebo. Packaging, labelling and dispensing of all study medication was performed by Glasgow Royal Infirmary Pharmacy in compliance with local regulations. Eligible consenting patients were assigned in equal proportions to receive bisoprolol or placebo according to a computer generated randomisation list. Bisoprolol was administered under supervision as coded identical tablets containing either bisoprolol or matching placebo. The starting dose of 1.25 mg once daily was increased successively to 2.5 mg, 5.0 mg, 7.5 mg, and 10 mg according to tolerance. Patients were instructed to take one tablet every morning with water without chewing or crushing. A temporary dose down titration was permitted at any time in the event of an intolerable side effect believed to relate to study medication. Subjects were re-challenged at a higher dose once clinically acceptable.

2.3.3 Compliance

Medication compliance was evaluated by the number of pills prescribed compared to the number of pills ingested as reported by the subject and confirmed by

counting the number of pills returned at each attendance. Patients were reinstructed on correct medication usage if compliance was below 80% or above 120%.

2.3.4 Concomitant medication

The following concomitant medication were recorded in checkbox fashion in the electronic CRF: short-acting β_2 -agonist, long-acting β_2 -agonist, short-acting antimuscarinic, long-acting antimuscarinic, standard-dose corticosteroid, high-dose corticosteroid, modified-release oral theophylline, leukotriene receptor antagonist, nebulised short-acting β_2 -agonist, nebulised anticholinergic, oral corticosteroid, aspirin, clopidogrel, warfarin, angiotensin converting enzyme inhibitor, angiotensin receptor blocker, digoxin, amiodarone, aldosterone blockers, statin.

2.3.5 Prohibited medication

Use of the following medications was prohibited in subjects entering the study and during the course of the study: non-dihydropyridine (diltiazem / verapamil) calcium channel blockers, clonidine, monoamineoxidase inhibitors, class-I antiarrhythmic drugs e.g. disopyramide, quinidine, parasympathomimetic drugs, alternative β -blockers, ergotamine derivatives, barbiturates, mefloquine, any investigative trial drug previous one month, previously documented hypersensitivity to bisoprolol or any excipients.

2.3.6 Safety

The sponsor's reporting requirements under the EU Clinical Trials Directive are set out in the European Commission document, 'Detailed guidance on the

collection, verification and presentation of adverse reaction reports arising from clinical trials on medicinal products for human use' (ENTR/CT3 revision 1, April 2004). The guidance describes requirements for reporting both to the competent authority and the ethics committee in each member state. In the UK, the competent authority is the MHRA and the ethics committee is the research ethics committee (REC) which gave a favourable opinion of the research. Safety reports may be submitted by the sponsor, or by the sponsor's representative, or by the chief investigator.

2.3.7 Suspected unexpected serious adverse reactions

The Medicines for Human Use (Clinical Trials) Regulations 2004 define an 'adverse reaction' as any untoward and unintended response in a subject to an investigational medicinal product which is related to any dose administered to that subject. An adverse reaction is 'unexpected' if its nature and severity are not consistent with the information about the medicinal product in question set out in the case of a product with a marketing authorisation, in the summary of product characteristics for that product. All Suspected Unexpected Serious Adverse Reactions (SUSARS) would be reported to the following three institutions.

- a) North Glasgow University Hospitals Division.
- b) Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory.
- c) Local Research Ethics Committee.

2.3.8 Expected serious adverse events

An adverse reaction is 'serious' if it results in death, is life-threatening, requires hospitalisation or prolongation of existing hospitalisation, results in persistent or significant disability or incapacity, or consists of a congenital anomaly or birth defect. There was no routine requirement to report serious adverse events (SAEs) other than SUSARs.

All acute hospital admissions were reviewed and discussed with the receiving physician. The aim was to continue the current study dose during an exacerbation of HF or COPD with a concurrent increase in appropriate therapy e.g. bronchodilators, diuretics. The following services were considered non-serious: accident and emergency or casualty visits, outpatient and ambulatory procedures, day and short-stay units, rehabilitation facilities, hospice facilities, respite care, nursing homes, custodial care facilities, general practitioner visits.

2.3.9 Adverse Drug Reactions

The following adverse drug reactions were defined.

a) Common ($\geq 1\%$ and $< 10\%$)

- feeling of coldness or numbness in the extremities.
- tiredness, exhaustion.
- dizziness.
- headache.
- nausea, vomiting, diarrhoea, constipation.

b) Uncommon ($\geq 0.1\%$ and $< 1\%$)

- muscular weakness and cramps.
- bradycardia, AV disturbances.
- worsening of heart failure.
- orthostatic hypotension.
- sleep disturbances.
- depression.
- bronchospasm.

c) Rare ($\geq 0.01\%$ and $< 0.1\%$)

- nightmares, hallucinations.
- hypersensitivity reactions (itching, flush, rash).
- increased liver enzymes (ALT, AST), hepatitis.
- increased triglycerides.
- potency disorders.
- hearing impairment.
- allergic rhinitis.
- dry eyes, conjunctivitis.
- provoke or worsen psoriasis or induce psoriasis-like rash.
- alopecia.

2.3.10 Discontinuations

A discontinuation was defined by an enrolled subject ceasing participation in the study prior to completion of the protocol. The primary reason for discontinuation was recorded in the CRF and appropriate follow-up arranged for the patient.

2.4 Ethical considerations

2.4.1 Good clinical practice

The study was conducted in compliance with accepted standards of the International Conference on Harmonisation Good Clinical Practice guidelines, and conformed with all national and local laws, rules and regulations relating to clinical study conduct. The protocol was approved by the local hospital Research Ethics Committee via the Central Office for Research Ethics Committees.

2.4.2 Informed consent

During the screening visit an unambiguous written patient information sheet in simple language was provided, with sufficient time to fully read this information. The study was then discussed in greater detail, allowing for specific questions and providing additional information regarding the study. Each potential subject was adequately informed of the aims, methods, anticipated benefits and potential risks of the study and any discomfort it may entail. Patients were informed of their liberty to abstain from participation in the study and freedom to withdraw consent to participation at any time. Those who agree to participate in the study were invited to attend the Respiratory Function Laboratory at Glasgow Royal Infirmary on a later

date and to read the patient information sheet again at home in the interim. Freely given written informed consent was obtained from all subjects before enrolment.

2.4.3 Confidentiality

Patients were assigned an individual participant number immediately after providing written informed consent. All electronic documents pertaining to personal data, study protocol and results were stored securely by the investigator on home and laptop personal computers, solely accessible by the investigator.

2.4.4 Monitoring

Continuous monitoring was undertaken throughout by supervisors Dr FG Dunn, Dr G Chalmers and Dr R Carter. The study was subject to review at any time by the West Glasgow Local Research Ethics Committee.

2.4.5 Amendments

A notice of amendment was submitted to the Research Ethics Committee and the Medicines and Healthcare products Regulatory Agency in the event of any substantial amendment to the Clinical Trial Authorisation, study protocol, or supporting documentation. A substantial amendment was defined as any amendment that is likely to affect to a significant degree: the safety or physical or mental integrity of the trial participants, the scientific value of the trial, the conduct or management of the trial, the quality or safety of any investigational medicinal product used in the trial.

2.4.6 Sponsor

North Glasgow University Hospitals Division served as trial sponsor.

2.4.7 Registration numbers

ClinicalTrials.gov, number: NCT00702156

European Clinical Trials Database (EudraCT) Number: 2004-005152-14

REC reference number: 05/S0709/2

2.5 Recruitment

2.5.1 Methods

Patients suitable to participate in the study were contacted initially by telephone or in person during the hospital admission or out-patient department visit. The nature of the study was verbally explained and patients were asked if they were interested in participating. Those expressing an interest were invited to attend for a screening visit.

Study participants were identified by screening of patients within a single domain (North Glasgow University Hospitals Division) at three hospital sites (Stobhill Hospital, Royal Infirmary, Western Infirmary). Screening sources included the heart failure nurse led service database, cardiology out-patient clinics, emergency or elective admissions to the cardiology or general medical wards, and correspondence relating to outpatient clinics and hospital discharges.

Numerous strategies were employed to improve recruitment. Additional sites were added through major protocol amendments, including the Victoria Infirmary. Patients attending the transplant unit and chest clinics were screened. The study outline and enrolment criteria were presented to groups involved in the care of potential patients. These were followed up using written material, emails, phone calls and personal visits. Posters and information leaflets were provided in the relevant clinical areas.

2.5.2 Limitations

Recruitment was challenging for numerous reasons. Surprisingly few patients had moderate to severe airflow obstruction. Many had only mild airflow obstruction or were misdiagnosed with COPD. Similarly, patients were unsuitable due to misdiagnosis of HF, isolated right heart failure, or heart failure with preserved ejection fraction. Many patients with COPD were already prescribed β -blockers. β -blockers were often contraindicated or considered inappropriate for reasons other than COPD. These included atrioventricular block, bradycardia, hypotension, asthma, dementia, poor compliance, advanced malignancy and palliative care. Diltiazem use was surprisingly common and difficult to substitute with study medicine that may be placebo. Physical incapacity, extensive comorbidities and reluctance to visit hospital were problematic in this elderly population. Finally, patients with HF and COPD had significant symptoms and were reluctant to participate in a trial, particularly during the winter months.

Chapter 3

Bisoprolol in patients with heart failure and moderate to severe chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; a randomised controlled trial.

3.1 Introduction

Heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease are global epidemics, each affecting in excess of ten million patients.^{4,5} The combination presents many diagnostic and therapeutic dilemmas.¹ International guidelines are clear in defining the unequivocal morbidity and mortality benefits of β -blockade in patients with HF.^{4,158} They are less clear in defining when, or indeed whether, β -blockers should be avoided in patients with COPD (with or without reversible airflow obstruction). Pulmonary disease was the most powerful independent predictor of β -blocker underutilisation in the Euro Heart Failure Survey (odds ratio 0.35 [95% CI 0.30 – 0.40]).¹⁷³ Concerns stem from reports of acute bronchospasm in asthmatic patients given non-cardioselective β -blockers.¹⁶¹⁻¹⁶³ No study has prospectively examined β -blockade tolerability and efficacy in populations with both HF and COPD. The evidence derives from those with COPD alone. We conducted a randomised, double-blind, placebo controlled study examining the effect of bisoprolol on pulmonary function and quality of life in patients with HF and coexistent moderate to severe COPD.

3.2 Methods

3.2.1 Study design

The primary research objective was to demonstrate that cardioselective β -blockade using bisoprolol was not inferior to placebo with regard to pulmonary function in patients with HF and coexistent moderate to severe COPD with or

without significant reversibility. Secondary outcomes included health status, dyspnoea ratings and arterial gases. The study was approved by the regional ethics committee and all patients provided written informed consent. Patients were prospectively randomised in equal proportions and double-blind manner to receive bisoprolol or matching placebo. A sample size of 126 was estimated to provide 80% power ($\alpha=0.05$) to detect equivalent pulmonary function (difference FEV₁ less than 0.2 litres), assuming a standard deviation of 0.45 litres. The study is registered with ClinicalTrials.gov, number: NCT00702156. Recruitment commenced in March 2005 and was terminated in July 2008 after limited enrolment.

3.2.2 Entry criteria

The principal inclusion criteria were: 1) stable symptomatic HF; 2) LVEF < 40% by echocardiography or radionuclide ventriculography; 3) moderate or severe COPD defined by the Global Initiative for Chronic Obstructive Lung Disease criteria (Table 1.1); 4) a minimum 10 pack year smoking history. Reversible airflow obstruction was not an exclusion criteria, unless in conjunction with pre-existing asthma.

The principal exclusion criteria included standard contraindications to β -blocker therapy: atrioventricular block greater than first degree without a pacemaker; bradycardia less than 60 beats per minute, systolic blood pressure less than 100 mmHg; acute heart failure or cardiogenic shock; peripheral arterial disease with symptoms at rest; and standard clinical criteria of asthma including young age of symptom onset or response to provocative stimuli. Concurrent treatment with non-

dihydropyridine calcium channel blockers, antiarrhythmic drugs other than amiodarone and digitalis, and alternative β -blockers was not permitted.

3.2.3 Protocol

Patients attended one baseline and initiation visit (Day 0) and 5 follow up visits over 4 months (Weeks 2, 4, 8, 12, 16). Medication was administered under supervision. The starting dose of 1.25 mg once daily was increased successively to 2.5 mg, 5.0 mg, 7.5 mg, and 10 mg according to tolerance. In patients with worsening HF, baseline therapy was increased before the study drug was decreased. Each visit included evaluation of symptoms, physical signs, pulse oximetry, health status, peak expiratory flow, spirometry and body plethysmography. All patients were clinically euvolaemic at the time of pulmonary function testing. Carbon monoxide transfer factor, electrocardiography and arterialised earlobe capillary blood gases were performed at study onset and completion. Health status was assessed using one generic and two disease specific instruments at each visit: the Short Form 36, Chronic Respiratory Questionnaire and the Minnesota Living with Heart Failure Questionnaire.²⁷⁸

3.2.4 Pulmonary function tests

Spirometry and lung volumes were measured using body plethysmography (Sensormedics, V6200 Autobox, California, USA) 3 hours after administration of study medication and at least 12 hours after inhaled bronchodilators. The variables measured were FEV₁, vital capacity, residual volume, total lung capacity, specific airways resistance, and specific airways conductance. Diffusing capacity of the lung

for carbon monoxide was quantified with the single breath technique using the Transflow System (Morgan Medical) corrected for haemoglobin concentration. Carbon monoxide transfer coefficient was calculated from DLCO adjusting for lung volume. Tests were performed by the same investigator according to the American Thoracic Society / European Respiratory Society (ATS/ERS) guidelines.²⁸⁹ The maximum of at least three technically satisfactory and reproducible manoeuvres with less than 10% variation in FEV₁ were accepted. Significant reversibility was defined as greater than 12% increase in FEV₁ 15 minutes after inhalation of 400 µg of salbutamol, in agreement with ATS/ERS guidelines.⁴³ Values were corrected for body temperature, ambient pressure and water saturation. Normal values were determined using the regression equations derived from the European coal and mineworkers' database, including height, age and sex as independent variables.²⁹⁰

3.2.5 Statistical analysis

Baseline characteristics of patients are presented as means with standard deviations for continuous variables or by frequencies and percents for categorical variables. The data were assessed for normality using the Shapiro-Wilk's test. Means were compared using the Wilcoxon rank sum test or Student t-test (with Levene's test for equality of variances) depending on the distribution of the data. Proportions were compared using the Chi-square test, or Fisher's Exact test when the observed frequencies were less than five. A 2-tailed P value of less than 0.05 was considered statistically significant. All analyses were performed on an intention to treat basis. Pulmonary function and quality of life scores were analysed as change

from baseline to the final visit, comparing bisoprolol and placebo groups. Statistical analyses were performed using SPSS Version 13 (SPSS Inc., Chicago, Illinois).

3.3 Results

3.3.1 Recruitment

458 patients with a case record diagnosis of HF and COPD were identified. Of these, 27 patients were enrolled. The remainder were excluded for the following reasons: existing β -blocker therapy (n=144), no airflow obstruction on spirometric testing (n=43), heart failure with preserved ejection fraction (n=36), mild airflow obstruction (n=27), concurrent diltiazem (n=26), declined participation (n=24), asthma (n=22), physical incapacity (n=22), heart failure secondary to valvular heart disease (n=18), cancer or receiving palliative care (n=16), hypotension (n=11), bradycardia (n=9), dementia (n=9), poor compliance (n=8), cor pulmonale with preserved left ventricular systolic function (n=6), very severe airflow obstruction (n=6), and atrioventricular block (n=4).

3.3.2 Baseline Characteristics and Titration

The baseline characteristics of each group were comparable (Table 3.1). Patients were elderly (mean age 70.8 ± 9.1 years) and predominantly male. Cardiovascular comorbidity and smoking history were similar in the two groups (48.6 vs 43.4 pack years, $p=0.64$). All patients were receiving treatment with either angiotensin converting enzyme inhibitors or angiotensin receptor blockers, diuretics

and inhaled β -agonists. Resting heart rates were alike, but blood pressure was greater in the bisoprolol group (129/69 vs 117/63, $p=0.02$).

Table 3.1 Baseline characteristics and details of bisoprolol titration

mean \pm SD or n (%)	Bisoprolol n=14	Placebo n=13
Demographics		
Age (years)	72.8 \pm 7.4	68.7 \pm 10.6
Male Sex	9 (64)	10 (77)
Body Mass Index	29.2 \pm 5.6	26.9 \pm 4.4
Smoking History (Pack Years)	48.6 \pm 33.3	43.4 \pm 22.0
Airflow Obstruction		
FEV ₁	1.37 \pm 0.42	1.26 \pm 0.42
Percent predicted normal value (%)	57 \pm 15	50 \pm 14
GOLD Moderate	9 (64)	7 (54)
GOLD Severe	5 (36)	6 (46)
Reversibility		
FEV ₁ change post salbutamol	0.11 \pm 0.08	0.22 \pm 0.19
FEV ₁ percent reversibility (%)	10.4 \pm 10.8	17.9 \pm 17.9
Proportion > 12% reversibility	5 (36)	7 (54)
Cardiovascular History		
Ejection Fraction (%)	28.1 \pm 5.9	27.1 \pm 6.2
Angina	4 (29)	4 (31)
Myocardial infarction	5 (36)	6 (46)
Atrial fibrillation	4 (29)	3 (23)
Medications		
ACEI or angiotensin receptor blocker	14 (100)	13 (100)
Diuretic	14 (100)	13 (100)
Inhaled β -agonist	14 (100)	13 (100)
Inhaled antimuscarinic	6 (43)	8 (62)
Inhaled steroid	9 (64)	10 (77)
Examination		
Heart rate baseline (beats/min)	82.9 \pm 15.7	84.5 \pm 15.9
Systolic BP (mm Hg)	128.9 \pm 14.0*	116.8 \pm 9.5

* $P<0.05$ compared with placebo

Mean baseline FEV₁ was 1.37 L (57% predicted) and 1.26 L (50% predicted) in those receiving bisoprolol and placebo respectively ($p=0.52$). Similar proportions were classified as having moderate or severe airflow obstruction. Peak expiratory flow rates were also comparable (209 L/min vs 216 L/min respectively). Significant reversibility, defined as >12% increase post salbutamol, was observed in 36% of

patients receiving bisoprolol and 54% of those allocated to placebo ($p=NS$). Mean baseline residual volume was increased in both groups, consistent with gas trapping secondary to airflow obstruction (respectively 2.85 L vs 3.21 L, 118% vs 138% predicted, $p=0.37$).

The mean final dose of study medication was 7.3 mg and 8.4 mg in the bisoprolol and placebo groups respectively. Titration was limited by bradycardia in 6 patients receiving β -blockade, but in none receiving placebo ($p=0.02$). During titration the mean heart rate reduction for bisoprolol compared to placebo was 21.0 beats per minute ($p<0.001$). This was paralleled by a non-significant decrease in systolic blood pressure of 6.6 mmHg relative to placebo. Two patients in each group withdrew during the course of the study, citing fatigue (bisoprolol), personal reasons (bisoprolol), dyspnoea (placebo) and insomnia (placebo).

3.3.3 Effect of Bisoprolol on Pulmonary Function

A significant reduction in pre-bronchodilator FEV₁ occurred after 4 months following treatment with bisoprolol compared with placebo (−70 ml vs +120 ml, $p=0.01$). An analogous trend in PEF was observed (−13 L/min vs +12 L/min, $p=0.06$). Post-bronchodilator FEV₁ was also reduced (respectively −90 ml vs +20 ml, $p=0.03$). Reversibility following inhaled β_2 -agonist was not however significantly impaired by bisoprolol (Table 3.2).

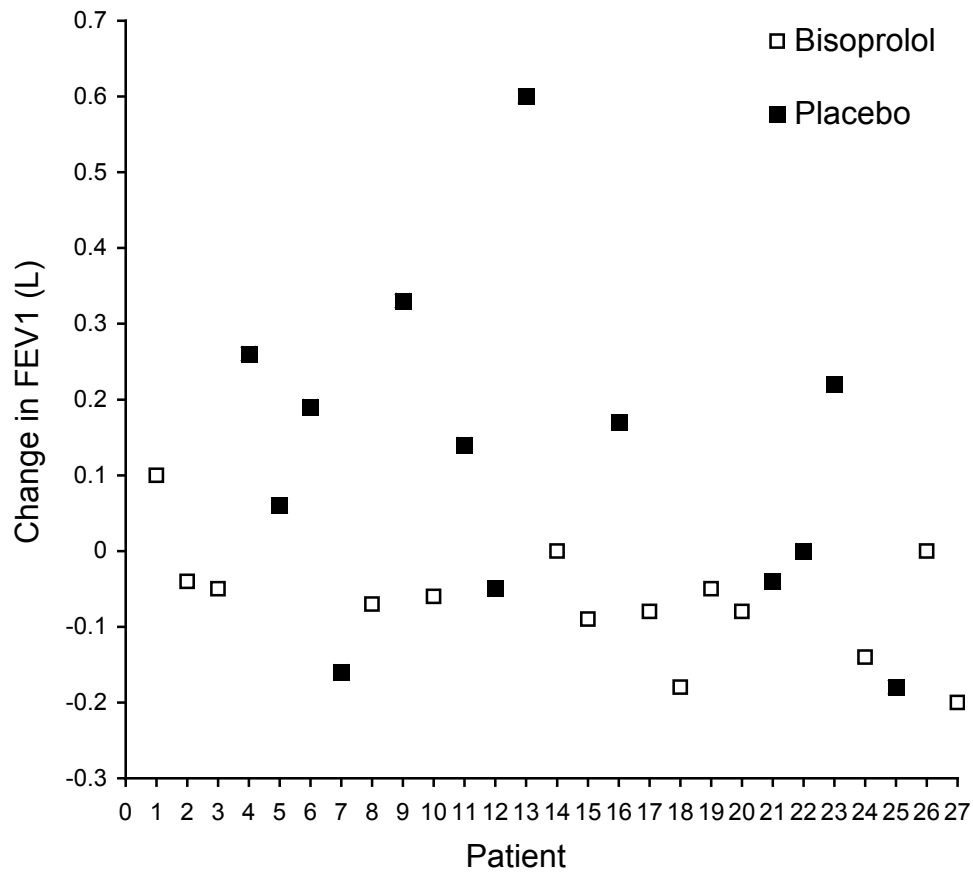
Table 3.2 Effect of bisoprolol on pulmonary function

mean \pm SD	Bisoprolol n=14	Placebo n=13
FEV₁ (L)		
Baseline	1.37 \pm 0.42	1.26 \pm 0.42
Change	-0.07 \pm 0.08*	0.12 \pm 0.21
FEV₁ Reversibility (L)		
Baseline	0.11 \pm 0.08	0.22 \pm 0.19
Change	-0.03 \pm 0.09	-0.10 \pm 0.08
FEV₁ Post Salbutamol (L)		
Baseline	1.48 \pm 0.40	1.48 \pm 0.50
Change	-0.09 \pm 0.10*	0.02 \pm 0.15
Peak Expiratory Flow (L/min)		
Baseline	209 \pm 60	216 \pm 75
Change	-13 \pm 17	12 \pm 40
Vital Capacity (L)		
Baseline	2.66 \pm 0.91	2.56 \pm 0.74
Change	-0.07 \pm 0.19	0.10 \pm 0.30
Residual Volume (L)		
Baseline	2.85 \pm 0.94	3.21 \pm 1.09
Percent Predicted Normal Value (%)	118 \pm 29	138 \pm 44
Change	0.06 \pm 0.56	-0.04 \pm 0.51
Total Lung Capacity (L)		
Baseline	5.51 \pm 1.35	5.83 \pm 1.25
Change	-0.01 \pm 0.57	-0.02 \pm 0.54

*P<0.05 compared with placebo

The mean bronchodilator response in those receiving bisoprolol (+90 ml) was of similar magnitude to the reduction in FEV₁ from baseline. Lung volumes including VC and TLC were unaffected. Residual volume, which reflects the degree of air trapping, exhibited no significant change (+60 ml vs -40 ml, p=0.63). Given the small patient numbers, the change in FEV₁ from baseline was examined by scatterplot for consistency and outliers (Figure 3.1). This confirmed an increase in airflow obstruction in most patients.

Figure 3.1 Mean change in forced expiratory volume with bisoprolol



3.3.4 Health Status

All measures of health status exhibited non-significant trends to improvement in patients receiving bisoprolol (Table 3.3). The SF-36 physical and mental component scores both increased relative to placebo (2.6 vs 0.5 and 0.8 vs -0.3 respectively). Similarly, the MLHFQ score decreased (-2.5 vs 3.5) and CRQ total increased (0.07 vs -0.24), both indicating improvement. Finally, the CRQ component score examining dyspnoea also increased (0.51 vs -0.14). The mean number of exacerbations of COPD during the study was similar in the bisoprolol and placebo groups (respectively 0.50 and 0.31, $p=0.44$).

Table 3.3 Effect of bisoprolol on health status*

mean \pm SD	Bisoprolol n=14	Placebo n=13
SF-36 PCS		
Baseline	31.7 \pm 7.5	32.6 \pm 8.1
Change	2.6 \pm 5.4	0.5 \pm 4.5
SF-36 MCS		
Baseline	42.3 \pm 9.9	38.6 \pm 11.8
Change	0.8 \pm 6.0	-0.3 \pm 9.5
MLHFQ		
Baseline	49.4 \pm 25.5	47.4 \pm 21.0
Change	-2.5 \pm 12.3	3.5 \pm 11.1
CRQ Total		
Baseline	3.94 \pm 0.85	3.75 \pm 0.95
Change	0.07 \pm 0.64	-0.24 \pm 0.68
CRQ Dyspnoea		
Baseline	2.57 \pm 0.81	3.08 \pm 1.22
Change	0.51 \pm 1.19	-0.14 \pm 1.27

* For all scales, except MLHFQ, a positive change equates to an improvement; for MLHFQ, a negative change equates to improvement. SF-36 = Short Form 36; PCS = physical component score; MCS = mental component score; MLHFQ = Minnesota Living with Heart Failure Questionnaire; CRQ = Chronic Respiratory Questionnaire

3.3.5 Arterial blood gases and diffusing capacity of lung

Baseline blood gases revealed significant hypoxaemia (Table 3.4). Mean resting partial pressure of oxygen (PaO_2) was similar in the bisoprolol and placebo groups (9.49 vs 8.83, $p=0.09$). Resting partial pressure of carbon dioxide (PaCO_2) was also comparable (5.10 vs 5.48, $p=0.09$). No significant change occurred in PaO_2 , PaCO_2 or oxygen saturation following treatment with bisoprolol as compared to placebo. Baseline transfer coefficient was impaired in both groups, respectively 58% and 54% of predicted normal values. A significant reduction in transfer coefficient was observed in those receiving bisoprolol relative to placebo (-0.33 mmol/min/kPa/l vs 0.17 mmol/min/kPa/l, $p=0.01$).

Table 3.4 Effect of bisoprolol on transfer coefficient and blood gases

mean \pm SD	Bisoprolol n=14	Placebo n=13
Transfer coefficient (mmol/min/kPa/l)		
Baseline	4.49 \pm 1.52	4.36 \pm 1.60
Percent Predicted Normal Value (%)	58 \pm 19	54 \pm 15
Change	-0.33 \pm 0.45*	0.17 \pm 0.50
PaO₂ (kPa)		
Baseline	9.49 \pm 0.90	8.83 \pm 1.00
Change	-0.30 \pm 0.85	0.26 \pm 1.27
PaCO₂ (kPa)		
Baseline	5.10 \pm 0.29	5.48 \pm 0.70
Change	0.10 \pm 0.36	-0.15 \pm 0.63
SaO₂ (%)		
Baseline	95.6 \pm 1.45*	93.5 \pm 3.27
Change	-0.55 \pm 1.61	0.12 \pm 3.71

*P<0.05 compared with placebo

PaO₂ = partial pressure of oxygen; PaCO₂ = partial pressure of carbon dioxide; SaO₂ = oxygen saturation

3.4 Discussion

This is the first randomised controlled study to examine the effect of β -blockade in patients with heart failure and concurrent COPD. An especially challenging group of patients with heart failure was selected to study the effects of bisoprolol: those with moderate or severe COPD with and without reversibility, who physicians had thus far not considered candidates for β -blockers. Participants exhibited significant airflow obstruction (mean FEV₁ 1.32 L) akin to previous studies in moderate to severe COPD.^{194,196,198,276,291} The mean dose (7.3 mg) and heart rate reduction (21.0 bpm) compare favourably with the CIBIS II trial (7.5 mg and 9.8 bpm).²⁹² The study has the longest follow up period of any placebo controlled trial of β -blockade in COPD, and additionally reports the impact on quality of life. Several key findings emerged. Treatment with bisoprolol was associated with an

increase in airflow obstruction. Bronchodilator response to inhaled β_2 -agonist was preserved. While baseline health status was significantly impaired, β -blockade exerted no adverse effect on health related quality of life or functional status.

A Cochrane Library meta-analysis concluded that long term cardioselective β -blockade is safe and well tolerated in COPD.^{2,180} This evaluated pulmonary function in 20 randomised, controlled trials of cardioselective β -blockers in patients with COPD. The available evidence has major limitations. Only two studies involved greater than 20 patients,^{192,198} two were single rather than double-blinded,^{196,197} and others lacked placebo controls.^{182,192,193,196} Not one study included patients with HF. Eleven trials involved single doses and only one lasted longer than a month.¹⁹² The effect of long term β -blockade is therefore largely unknown. Information is particularly limited for β -blockers conferring benefit in HF: only two single dose studies used bisoprolol,^{190,191} and none carvedilol. The present report in part addresses these shortcomings.

The FEV₁ response to bisoprolol was consistent with existing evidence. The Cochrane analysis observed no significant change in FEV₁ with longer term cardioselective β -blockade (-2.39% [CI -5.69% to 0.91%]).² However, the trials included in the meta-analysis exhibited a degree of heterogeneity. In the longest study of patients with severe COPD, atenolol and metoprolol each significantly reduced FEV₁ by around 10% over four weeks.¹⁹⁵ I observed a reduction in FEV₁ of similar magnitude (post-bronchodilator 110 ml, 7%). The two prior randomised controlled studies of bisoprolol administered only single doses in patients with mild to moderate COPD.^{190,191} The bronchodilator response to the inhaled β_2 -agonist

salbutamol was unaffected. The present study corroborates these findings in more severe airflow obstruction over longer term follow up.

The findings have sound physiological rationale. Bronchodilatation is mediated by autonomic muscarinic cholinergic receptors and β adrenoceptors, the dominant subtypes being M_3 and β_2 respectively.²⁹³ B-blocker cardioselectivity is dose dependent, with competitive antagonism of both β_1 and β_2 -adrenoceptors occurring at higher plasma concentrations.^{175,294-296} With higher doses of cardioselective β -blockers, β_2 receptor blockade may cause minor increases in airflow obstruction in susceptible patients,^{201,294-296} possibly through unopposed parasympathetic bronchoconstriction.^{293,297} Bisoprolol is highly β_1 -selective, providing a wide split between β_1 and β_2 -adrenoceptor blockade.^{175,190,191,295,296,298} At therapeutic levels, response to β_2 -agonists remains largely preserved and counteracts any change in airway resistance.^{190,191,294,296,299}

Patients with HF or COPD have a high symptom burden which is often overlooked by traditional assessments.³⁰⁰ No previous study has formally assessed health status or symptoms in patients with both conditions. The mean baseline scores all indicated worse health status than in two contemporary studies involving 50 and 30 patients with heart failure: mean MLHFQ 48.4 ± 23.0 (versus 41.8 ± 24.9 and 44.5 ± 26.6); mean SF-36 PCS 32.1 ± 7.7 (versus 33.5 ± 10.7 and 32.8 ± 8.8); mean SF-36 MCS 40.5 ± 10.8 (versus 48.7 ± 10.3 and 46.6 ± 12.0).^{280,301} The mean CRQ dyspnoea score of 2.8 ± 1.0 was similar to that in trials of pulmonary rehabilitation involving patients with moderate to severe COPD.^{278,286} My results suggest that patients with both HF and COPD have significantly impaired quality of

life. This highlights the need for strategies to detect and improve symptoms as well as prognosis.

To my knowledge, the effect of β -blockade on health status has never been assessed in any cohort with COPD. Many studies only describe dyspnoea of sufficient magnitude to merit voluntary self-reporting. Moderate and less acute symptoms may be inadequately assessed. The perception of respiratory effort and associated distress is subjective and variable with time, reflecting a complex interaction between psychology and physiology.²⁰³ No trial formally graded dyspnoea at baseline and follow-up using validated scales. Furthermore, quantification based on physical exertion also fails to reflect mental health and social functioning.²⁰⁴ My results are encouraging for three reasons. Most importantly, β -blockade exerted no adverse effect on health related quality of life or functional status. Secondly, all three measures of health status and components including dyspnoea score improved. Though not statistically significant, the consistent directionality of change is reassuring. Finally, the observations are concordant with the stable residual volume, as hyperinflation predicts exercise capacity better than FEV₁.³⁰²

Resting hypoxaemia reflects the severity of gas exchange impairment and predicts prognosis in patients with COPD.³⁰³ The mean PaO₂ and PaCO₂ of my cohort were similar to previous trials in severe airflow obstruction,^{195,304} and not significantly influenced by bisoprolol. This corroborates a prior study in 12 patients with severe COPD, in which gas tensions were unaffected by metoprolol over a 4 week period.¹⁹⁵ The reduction in transfer coefficient confirms reports using carvedilol and propranolol.^{305,306} However, in a recent study bisoprolol increased

diffusing capacity of the lung compared to carvedilol in 53 patients with HF.²⁹⁹ This was attributed to changes in membrane conductance relating to regulation of alveolar fluid balance mediated by β_2 -receptors. Differences in population and study design may explain the disparity. Lung diffusing capacity depends on ventilation, membrane conductance and capillary blood volume. My patients had significant airflow obstruction (mean FEV₁ 1.32 L vs 2.71 L) and received higher doses of bisoprolol (7.3 mg vs 4.8 mg) than in the aforementioned study. I also compared bisoprolol to placebo as opposed to carvedilol, which reduces DLCO in patients with HF.³⁰⁵

Several shortcomings must be acknowledged, foremost being the limited recruitment. Many patients tolerated β -blockers, had preserved ejection fraction, or only mild airflow obstruction. β -blockers were often contraindicated or considered inappropriate for reasons other than COPD. Finally, physical incapacity and reluctance to visit hospital were problematic in this elderly population. This information should prove useful when planning future β -blocker trials in patients with HF and COPD. The limited numbers increase the risk of type II statistical error, namely of missing a real difference. For example, the current sample size provides 63% power to detect a reduction in mean SF-36 PCS of 6.0 (the accepted minimal important difference) using the observed standard deviation of 7.7. The advanced age and comorbidity of patients prohibited cardiopulmonary exercise testing. Assessment of oxygen consumption, anaerobic threshold and ventilatory response would improve our understanding of the exertional impairment that characterises this patient cohort. Finally, measurement of diffusion components using the Roughton

and Forster method was not included in the protocol to reduce patient burden. The mechanism of reduction in diffusing capacity is therefore uncertain.

3.5 Conclusion

Patients with HF and COPD represent a large and often ignored population. For the first time, I have prospectively examined the controversial issue of β -blockade in patients with both conditions. A significant reduction in FEV₁ was observed following treatment with bisoprolol. No reduction in quality of life accompanied this change. These findings pose crucial questions and provide direction for larger randomised controlled trials. Is an asymptomatic reduction in FEV₁ an acceptable sacrifice given the established prognostic benefits of β -blockers? Will symptoms and quality of life improve significantly over longer follow up? Are the effects of β -blockade on airflow obstruction and reversibility dose dependent? Would combining long acting β -agonist and antimuscarinic therapy offset the effects of β -blockade? Robust clinical trials are required to provide the answers which may finally allay physicians' mistrust of β -blockers in patients with COPD.

Chapter 4

Primary care burden and treatment of patients with heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease in Scotland.

4.1 Introduction

Heart failure is an important public health problem in industrialised countries with ageing populations.^{88,307} Chronic obstructive pulmonary disease is among the commonest reasons for consulting a general practitioner and frequently coexists with heart failure.⁸⁸ Both conditions are increasing in prevalence and present significant challenges to healthcare providers.^{4,308,309} Few reports have addressed this often ignored combined presentation of disease,⁶¹ and fewer still the consequences of both conditions co-existing in the community.¹³⁷ In randomised controlled trials, many drugs confer significant morbidity and mortality benefits in patients with HF: angiotensin converting enzyme inhibitors, β -blockers, spironolactone and angiotensin receptor blockers. Uptake of these advancements into routine clinical care has been limited.⁸⁸ Concurrent COPD is often cited as an obstacle to implementing β -blockers.³¹⁰

To further understand the relationship between these two conditions, this study examines the incidence and prevalence of COPD in patients with HF in Scotland. The study focuses on temporal trends, age related variation, and socioeconomic differences. Finally, the comorbid diagnoses and prescribed treatments in patients with and without COPD are described.

4.2 Methods

In Scotland every citizen receives free primary care through the National Health Service, and all patients receiving emergency hospital care are discharged

back to the care of their general practitioner (GP). All prescriptions are provided via primary care, with the exception of a short supply of drugs provided by hospitals immediately after a patient is discharged from hospital. Subsequent repeat prescriptions are provided through primary care, as are those for treatments recommended during hospital clinic visits. The continuous morbidity recording (CMR) scheme prospectively collects detailed information from primary care practices.^{88,311} Practices are weighted to form a national sample that is broadly representative of the whole population in terms of age, sex, socioeconomic status and rural-urban mix.³¹¹ By 2004, 61 practices with 377,439 patients (covering approximately 7% of the Scottish population) had participated in the CMR and contributed data to the Primary Care Clinical Informatics Unit at the University of Aberdeen. The scheme allows accurate estimates of the national prevalence, incidence, consultation rates, concomitant medical problems and drug treatment for patients with heart failure in primary care.⁸⁸

Practices participating in the CMR scheme record every face to face contact between patients and doctors (including temporary residents and locum doctors). For each contact doctors may record up to 10 problems, describing each as specifically as possible in diagnostic terms. Each diagnosis is assigned a Read code and ‘modifier’ of ‘first’, ‘recurrent’ or ‘persistent’ to denote whether the problem is new, recurrence of a previous problem or a continuing problem, respectively. Details of drugs prescribed and repeat prescriptions are also recorded. A quality assurance programme of rolling practice visits compares CMR data with practice held records.

From 1 April 1999 to 31 March 2004, all patients diagnosed with HF (Read codes: G58.. and below, G34y., G34y1 and G34y2) or COPD (H3..., H31.. and

below (excluding H3101, H31y0, H3122), H32.. and below, and H36.. to H3z..) were identified. The period prevalence for each condition was estimated using the alternate condition as denominator. The incidence was estimated by including all patients with a Read code modifier of 'first'. Contact rates were determined as the total number of consultations involving that condition ('contacts') over the year. Indirect standardisation was used to adjust incidence, prevalence and contact rates for age and sex differences in the practice population.³¹² Individuals were assigned a Carstairs deprivation category (a validated measure of socioeconomic status) from one (least deprived) to five (most deprived) based on postcodes of residence.³¹³ These categories are derived from 1991 census data on the proportion of residents who are unemployed, occupy overcrowded accommodation, lack a car, or belong to a low occupational social class.

Comorbidity and prescribing data were compared in patients with and without COPD. A two-tailed P value of less than 0.05 was considered statistically significant. Chi square tests, z tests and exact tests were used where appropriate for categorical data, proportions and means. Logistic regression was used to determine factors associated with the prescription of β -blockers. Variables were entered into the model based on clinical relevance and published predictors of β -blocker use. The final model included the following covariates: age, sex, year, and presence of COPD, angina, previous myocardial infarction, atrial fibrillation and hypertension. Age was treated as a continuous variable. Adjusted odds ratios and 95% confidence intervals were calculated. All analyses were performed using SPSS for Windows v16.0 (SPSS Inc., Chicago, Illinois).

4.3 Results

4.3.1 Prevalence of HF and COPD in the general population

The crude prevalence of clinically reported HF in the CMR population increased from 1.31% in 1999 to 1.55% in 2002, but appeared to plateau thereafter. By contrast, the prevalence of COPD increased every year rising from 2.35% to 3.10% in 2004 (p for trend <0.001), becoming nearly twice as prevalent as HF.

4.3.2 Prevalence of COPD in patients with HF

As in the general population, the crude prevalence of COPD in patients with HF increased every year between 1999 and 2004, from 19.8% to 23.8% (Table 4.1). The age standardised prevalence also rose over this period (p=0.003).

Table 4.1 Prevalence and incidence of COPD (per 100 population with HF), stratified by year

Year	CMR Population	Prevalence of HF (n)	Prevalence of COPD (n)	Prevalence of COPD in HF patients (n)	Age standardised prevalence of COPD in HF patients	Incidence of COPD in HF patients (n)	Age standardised incidence of COPD in HF patients
1999	354041	1.31 (4628)	2.35 (8309)	19.8 (916)	9.7	1.6 (73)	0.3
2000	376085	1.40 (5253)	2.51 (9447)	20.5 (1078)	9.9	1.2 (63)	0.3
2001	375916	1.49 (5590)	2.70 (10162)	21.8 (1217)	11.8	1.3 (71)	0.3
2002	375280	1.55 (5829)	2.89 (10853)	22.9 (1333)	12.6	1.2 (68)	0.7
2003	372967	1.56 (5826)	3.00 (11188)	23.6 (1375)	13.9	1.3 (75)	0.7
2004	374893	1.56 (5834)	3.10 (11631)	23.8 (1389)	13.5	1.3 (77)	0.9
p for trend		0.007	<0.001	0.001	0.003	0.340	0.017

Age, gender and socioeconomic differences were examined in the most recent year, 2004 (Tables 4.2 and 4.3). The prevalence of COPD was similar in men and women (24.8% vs 22.9%). Prevalence was lowest in younger patients with heart failure (9.4%), rising to around 26% in those aged 55 to 85 years, before declining to

18.0% in those aged over 85 years. The prevalence of COPD increased with greater socioeconomic deprivation rising from 18.6% in the least deprived to 31.3% in the most deprived group (rate ratio 1.27 [95% CI 1.05–1.55], $p=0.01$). The prevalence of smoking likewise rose from 24.9% to 42.1% in the least and most deprived stratum respectively ($p=0.011$) (Table 4.3).

Table 4.2 Prevalence, incidence and contact rates for COPD (per 100 population with HF), stratified by age and sex for April 2003 to March 2004

Age and gender	Population with HF	Prevalence of COPD (n)	Incidence of COPD (n)	Contact rate for HF or COPD (n)
Sex				
Male	2732	24.8 (678)	1.8 (48)	69.3 (1893)
Females	3102	22.9 (711)	0.9 (29)	55.5 (1723)
p value		0.090	0.006	<0.001
Age				
< 55	298	9.4 (28)	0.7 (2)	28.9 (86)
55 – 64	693	26.0 (180)	2.2 (15)	63.8 (442)
65 – 74	1648	26.2 (432)	1.4 (23)	66.3 (1093)
75 – 84	2193	25.9 (569)	1.3 (29)	65.3 (1433)
≥ 85	1002	18.0 (180)	0.8 (8)	56.1 (562)
p value for trend		0.55	0.178	0.32

Table 4.3 Prevalence, incidence and contact rates for COPD (per 100 population with HF), stratified by socioeconomic status for April 2003 to March 2004

Deprivation Category	Population with HF	Prevalence of smoking in HF patients (n)	Prevalence of COPD in HF patients (n)	Age standardised prevalence	Incidence of COPD in HF patients (n)	Age standardised incidence	Contact rate for HF or COPD (n)	Age standardised contact rate
1 (least)	902	24.9 (225)	18.6 (168)	18.6	1.1 (10)	1.1	59.0 (532)	58.3
2	1106	23.6 (261)	22.2 (246)	22.0	1.4 (15)	1.4	69.2 (765)	68.4
3	1639	32.7 (536)	24.5 (402)	24.6	1.7 (28)	1.7	66.7 (1094)	66.8
4	1322	33.7 (445)	22.8 (302)	22.8	1.0 (13)	1.0	54.5 (720)	54.7
5 (most)	865	42.1 (364)	31.3 (271)	31.5	1.3 (11)	1.3	58.4 (505)	59.3
Rate Ratio (95% CI)			1.27 (1.05-1.55)	1.63 (0.89-3.06)	1.18 (0.49-2.91)	1.18 (0.49-2.91)	0.98 (0.67-1.43)	1.02 (0.70-1.49)
p value for trend		0.011	0.01	0.05	0.84	0.84	0.92	0.60

4.3.3 Incidence of COPD in patients with HF

The crude incidence of COPD in patients with HF remained relatively stable with a range of 1.2 – 1.6% between 1999 and 2004 (Table 4.1). However, the age standardised incidence increased from 0.3% to 0.9% over this period (p for trend=0.017). Age, sex and socioeconomic differences were again examined in the most recent year (Tables 4.2 and 4.3). The incidence of COPD among men with HF was double that observed in women (1.8% vs 0.9%). As with prevalence, incidence was lowest in the young (under 55 years) and elderly (over 85 years). The incidence was highest in those aged 55 to 64 years (2.2%). No significant difference was observed in the incidence of COPD according to socioeconomic deprivation (p for trend = 0.84), although the number of cases in each category was small.

4.3.4 Contact rates for HF and COPD

The contact rate for HF or COPD in patients with both conditions was greater than the disease specific contact rate in patients with either condition alone (Table 4.4). Between 1999 and 2004 the contact rate for COPD alone was relatively stable ($p=0.85$). No significant change was observed in the age standardised contact rate for those with both HF and COPD during the same period ($p=0.96$). By contrast, the contact rate for HF alone more than halved (from 49.7 to 23.5 per 100 population with HF, $p=0.011$). Age, sex and socioeconomic differences were examined in 2003-4 (Tables 4.2 and 4.3). The contact rate for HF or COPD was lower in women than in men, and in the young (< 55 years) and very elderly (> 85 years). No significant difference was observed in the contact rate for HF or COPD according to deprivation class.

Table 4.4 Contact rates for HF and COPD (per 100 population), stratified by year

Year	Patients with HF alone	Contact rate for HF (n)	Age standardised contact rate
1999	3712	82.5 (3061)	49.7
2000	4175	72.9 (3045)	38.8
2001	4373	57.0 (2494)	33.9
2002	4496	55.2 (2480)	39.2
2003	4451	50.8 (2262)	26.7
2004	4445	38.9 (1729)	23.5
			p for trend = 0.011
Year	Patients with COPD alone	Contact rate for COPD (n)	Age standardised contact rate
1999	7393	72.2 (5340)	44.6
2000	8369	67.4 (5640)	35.9
2001	8945	66.8 (5973)	40.7
2002	9520	65.6 (6241)	40.6
2003	9813	64.4 (6318)	42.8
2004	10242	60.9 (6241)	41.6
			p for trend = 0.85
Year	Patients with HF and COPD	Contact rate for HF or COPD (n)	Age standardised contact rate
1999	916	222.2 (2035)	130.1
2000	1078	202.5 (2183)	136.2
2001	1217	178.7 (2175)	135.0
2002	1333	168.4 (2245)	131.2
2003	1375	167.2 (2299)	137.7
2004	1389	135.8 (1886)	129.7
			p for trend = 0.96

4.3.5 Comorbidity in patients with HF with and without COPD

In 2003-4 the majority (76%) of patients with HF and COPD were recorded as current or previous smokers, as opposed to 47% of those without COPD ($p<0.001$). Despite this, the prevalence of smoking related cardiovascular and non-cardiovascular comorbidity was similar in the two groups (Table 4.5). This included prior history of myocardial infarction, angina, stroke and cancer. The prevalence of hypertension in HF patients with COPD was significantly lower than in those without COPD (49% vs 57%, $p<0.001$).

Table 4.5 Comorbidity in patients with HF, comparing those with and without COPD for April 2003 to March 2004

Condition n (%)	HF patients with COPD (n=1389)	HF patients without COPD (n=4445)	COPD patients without HF (n=10242)
Cardiovascular risk factors			
Diabetes	241 (17)	852 (19)	825 (8)
Hypertension	679 (49)*	2516 (57)	3446 (34)
Hypercholesterolaemia	288 (21)	923 (21)	1147 (11)
Smoker	660 (48)*	1171 (26)	5949 (58)
Ex-smoker	396 (29)*	931 (21)	2057 (20)
Cardiovascular disease			
Previous myocardial infarction	378 (27)	1264 (28)	660 (6)
Angina	737 (53)	2388 (54)	1882 (18)
Previous stroke	276 (20)	886 (20)	969 (10)
Atrial fibrillation	316 (23)†	1160 (26)	459 (5)
Non-cardiovascular comorbidity			
Cancer	381 (27)	1173 (26)	2398 (23)
Anxiety	359 (26)*	928 (21)	2640 (26)

*P<0.001 compared with patients without COPD, †P<0.05 compared with patients without COPD.

4.3.6 Pharmacological treatment of HF patients with and without COPD

Only 18% of patients with HF and COPD were prescribed β -blockers in 2003–4, as opposed to 41% of those without COPD ($p<0.001$). This contrasted strikingly with the prescription of ACE inhibitors, angiotensin receptor blockers, spironolactone and digoxin where no significant difference was noted between the groups (Table 4.6). More patients with COPD were prescribed loop diuretics (64% vs 55%, $p<0.001$) and calcium channel blockers (33% vs 27%, $p<0.001$). β -agonists were the most frequent therapy for COPD (57%), followed by inhaled corticosteroids (51%) and antimuscarinic drugs (24%). Despite having no formal diagnosis of COPD, 9% of the remaining patients with HF were prescribed β -agonists and 6% inhaled corticosteroids.

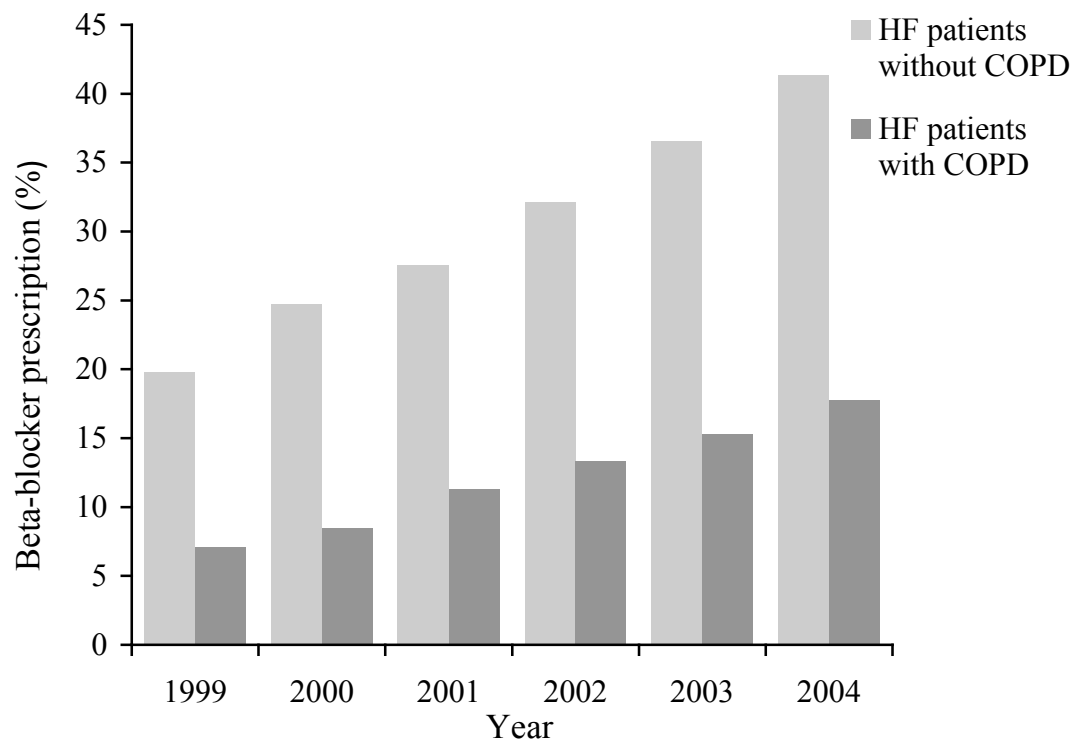
Table 4.6 Pharmacological treatment of patients with HF, comparing those with and without COPD for April 2003 to March 2004

Treatment n (%)	HF patients with COPD (n=1389)	HF patients without COPD (n=4445)	COPD patients without HF (n=10242)
Cardiovascular treatment			
β-blocker	246 (18)*	1838 (41)	1018 (10)
ACE inhibitor	671 (48)	2225 (50)	1625 (16)
Angiotensin receptor blocker	120 (9)	423 (10)	376 (4)
Spironolactone	151 (11)	406 (9)	85 (1)
Digoxin	230 (17)	784 (18)	183 (2)
Loop diuretic	893 (64)*	2462 (55)	1200 (12)
Calcium channel blocker	461 (33)*	1194 (27)	1933 (19)
Amiodarone	68 (5)	223 (5)	52 (1)
Aspirin	753 (54)	2524 (57)	2586 (28)
Clopidogrel	146 (11)†	380 (9)	365 (4)
Warfarin	219 (16)†	838 (19)	282 (3)
COPD treatment			
β-agonist	794 (57)*	395 (9)	5492 (54)
Inhaled antimuscarinic	333 (24)*	49 (1)	1750 (17)
Inhaled steroid	704 (51)*	255 (6)	4796 (47)
Oral steroid	300 (22)*	213 (5)	1873 (18)

*P<0.001 compared with patients without COPD, †P<0.05 compared with patients without COPD.

Overall prescribing of β-blockers in patients with HF increased from 17% to 36% between 1999 and 2004 (adjusted odds ratio 2.27 [95% CI 2.06–2.51], p<0.001). The proportion of patients being prescribed β-blockers increased from 20% to 41% in those without COPD, and from 7% to 18% in those with COPD (Figure 4.1). Patients with concurrent COPD were consistently less likely to receive β-blockers. There was no interaction between year of diagnosis and presence of COPD on the odds of being prescribed a β-blocker (p for interaction=0.848). The adjusted odds ratio for β-blocker prescription in those HF patients with COPD versus those without was 0.30 (95% CI 0.28–0.32).

Figure 4.1 Trends in β -blocker prescribing in patients with HF, comparing those with and without COPD



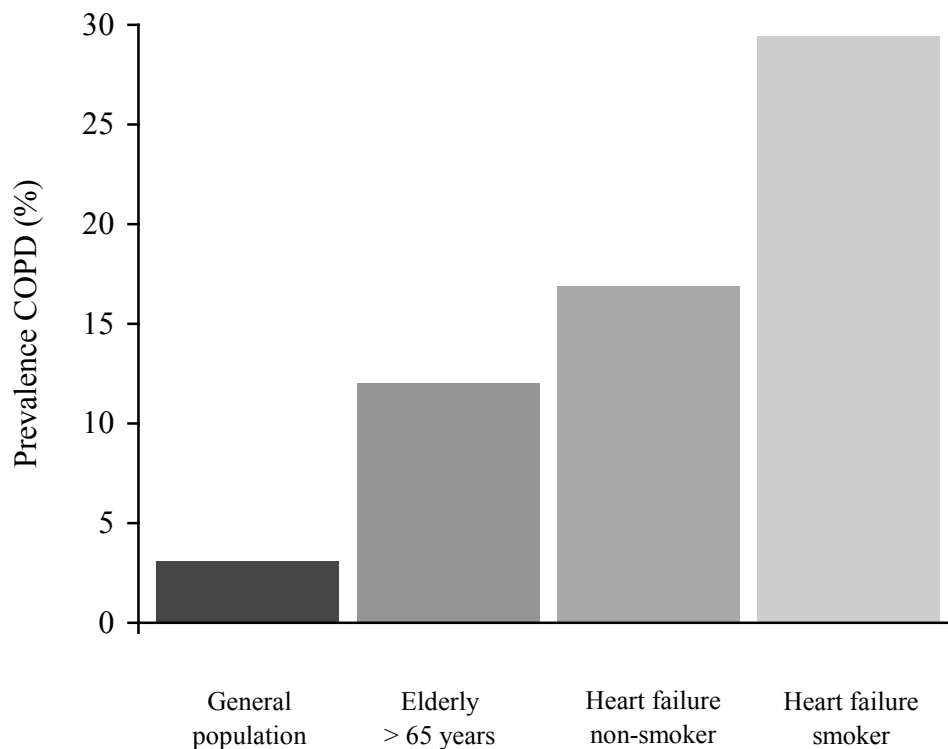
4.4 Discussion

This is the first study examining the epidemiology and management of patients with HF and coexistent COPD in the community.¹ Prior reports involved cohorts hospitalised with worsening HF,^{97,167} attending specialised HF clinics,¹⁷¹ or enrolled in clinical trials.^{128,227} Using data collected in primary care I found that the prevalence of COPD in patients with HF increased year on year, was similar in men and women, and was associated with greater socioeconomic deprivation. Significantly, less than a fifth of patients with both HF and COPD in the community receive β -blockers and this has not improved over time.

4.4.1 Prevalence and incidence of COPD in patients with HF

Many factors influence estimates of COPD prevalence: surveillance systems, measurement techniques, diagnostic criteria applied, population age structure and risk factor exposure, most notably smoking.^{59,309} The prevalence of COPD was approximately sevenfold greater in patients with HF than in the general primary care population. This predominantly reflects advancing age and smoking history (Figure 4.2).

Figure 4.2 Prevalence of COPD in selected populations for April 2003 to March 2004



The prevalence of COPD in the general practice population ≥ 65 years was 12%, closely matching that observed in the Cardiovascular Health Study (13%).⁶⁰ The reported prevalence of COPD in patients with HF ranges widely from 11% to

52% in North America, and from 9% to 41% in European cohorts.¹ The majority of studies were hospital rather than community based. However, the prevalence of 23.8% in 2004 is commensurate with a recent Dutch primary care study (24.5%).⁶⁹

Between 1999 and 2004 the prevalence of COPD in patients with HF progressively increased from 19.8% to 23.8%. A similar trend was noted in three U.S. studies following patients hospitalised with HF during the 1990s.⁶³⁻⁶⁵ These changes may previously have been attributed to an ageing population or increasing age of presentation.¹ However, the trend remained significant after age standardisation. The incidence of COPD in patients with HF has not previously been reported. As with prevalence, the age standardised rate increased significantly over time. These changes most likely reflect improved detection in primary care, although an increase in disease burden is also possible.

The prevalence and incidence of COPD were lowest in the young and very elderly under 55 and over 85 years of age respectively. This non-linear relationship between age and frequency of concurrent COPD has been noted previously.⁶⁶⁻⁶⁹ It may be possible that the presence of COPD reduces survival beyond this age. Alternatively, the elderly may undergo less intensive diagnostic testing. Finally, a clear socioeconomic gradient was observed, with prevalence greatest in the most deprived. Smoking, the main risk factor for COPD, increased in parallel. Poor housing conditions, home dampness, urban habitats with greater air pollution and occupational differences may also contribute.^{309,314}

4.4.2 Primary care burden

The impact of COPD on consultation rates in patients with HF has not previously been reported. As expected, the number of contacts for HF or COPD exceeded that for either condition alone. The trends in primary care burden proved more surprising. Both crude and age standardised contact rates for HF decreased by half between 1999 and 2004, whereas no significant change was observed in COPD consultation rates. These figures initially appear at odds with the aging population, declining mortality, and consequent increase in HF prevalence.³¹⁵ However, two crucial therapeutic interventions have accompanied these trends. B-blocker utilisation, which doubled during the same period, is associated with reduced hospitalisation rates.³¹⁶ A rapid expansion of nurse led intervention including home visits also occurred,³¹⁷ with proven reductions in emergency room and hospital attendances.³¹⁸ These improvements in clinical stability may well extend to primary care contact rates. In addition, the introduction of the Quality and Outcomes Framework (QOF) in the United Kingdom financially incentivised performance of echocardiography in patients with HF. Estimates of prevalence may decrease as incorrect diagnoses are removed from patients.

4.4.3 Comorbidity

A smoking history was present in 76% of patients with COPD, consistent with existing evidence.³⁰⁹ A recent analysis of the Valsartan in Acute Myocardial Infarction trial reported clustering of cardiovascular risk factors (diabetes, hypertension, dyslipidaemia) and comorbidity (myocardial infarction, angina, stroke) in patients with COPD, associated with an increased risk of future atherosclerotic events.²²⁷ That no such excess of smoking related cardiovascular disease was

observed is biologically implausible and cause for concern. A number of explanations are possible. Both patients and physicians may mistakenly attribute symptoms of angina or myocardial infarction to pulmonary disease. However, the diagnosis of hypertension or diabetes is based solely on objective measures. Airflow obstruction was associated with both these conditions in the Atherosclerosis Risk in Communities Study and the Cardiovascular Health Study.²⁴³ The association between smoking and hypertension is equally well established.³¹⁹ This suggests that common cardiovascular risk factors are being under diagnosed (and likely under treated) in patients with HF and COPD.

4.4.4 Pharmacotherapy

Only one study from the UK DIN-LINK database has examined contemporary trends in β -blocker utilisation in primary care patients.¹⁶⁴ The overall prevalence of β -blocker prescription in 2005 (37%) was similar to the present study in 2004 (36%). As with previous reports,^{164,168} I observed a steady rise in β -blocker use suggesting that evidence is translating into practice. Whether the gap between patients with and without COPD is diminishing was previously unknown. The results are disappointing. Despite the overall improvement, the relative difference between those with and without COPD remained unchanged. These findings are congruent with the Euro Heart Failure Survey, in which pulmonary disease was the most powerful independent predictor of β -blocker underutilisation (odds ratio 0.35 [0.30 - 0.40]).¹⁷³ Two simple facts should encourage improvement. Firstly, the majority of primary care patients with COPD have only mild or moderate airflow obstruction.³²⁰ Secondly, the majority of patients with HF in the UK receive

bisoprolol which is highly cardioselective.^{164,298} Only a small minority of patients will therefore be truly intolerant. With appropriate follow-up approximately 80% of patients with HF and COPD in the community tolerate β -blockade.^{168,172}

Two other classes of medication are often overshadowed by the controversial issue of β -blockade and deserve mention. Patients with COPD were more frequently prescribed calcium channel blockers (33% vs 26%, $p<0.001$). Although dihydropyridine and non-dihydropyridine classes were not distinguished, rate limiting calcium channel blockers are often substituted for β -blockade in patients with coronary artery disease or arrhythmias. In patients with left ventricular systolic dysfunction these medications are associated with worsening heart failure and adverse cardiovascular events.^{158,321} Inhaled β -agonists are likewise associated with increased hospitalisations and mortality in patients with LVSD.²⁴⁹ β -agonists are first line therapy and a necessity in those with COPD. However, 9% of patients with HF but without COPD were also prescribed inhaled β -agonists. Although a small proportion may have asthma, physicians should be wary of prescribing bronchodilators to patients with HF before objectively demonstrating airflow obstruction.

4.4.5 Limitations

The limitations of epidemiological studies (such as unknown confounding) are well known. In addition, the evidence on which diagnoses are based was not recorded. Objective measures of HF and COPD severity are also unavailable. Patients with reduced and preserved left ventricular function are not differentiated: the evidence for prescribing β -blockers for HF with normal ejection fraction is

substantially weaker.²²⁵ Nevertheless, the information provides a ‘real world’ perspective of patients with both conditions who are managed in primary care. Finally, changing incentives in primary care over time may influence reporting practices.³²²

4.5 Conclusion

The prevalence of COPD is increasing in patients with HF and creates major challenges in primary care. Consultation rates in patients with both conditions are higher than in patients with either condition alone. Each diagnosis requires objective testing to which access may be limited. This analysis suggests that COPD is a barrier to the diagnosis of cardiovascular comorbidity in patients with HF. The therapeutic consequences are equally concerning to primary care physicians. Underuse of β -blockers and inappropriate prescribing of β -agonists may both increase hospitalisations and mortality. In the Study of Heart Failure Awareness and Perception in Europe, COPD was a common perceived contraindication to β -blockade among primary care physicians.³¹⁰ In the United Kingdom, the Quality and Outcomes Framework financially remunerates practices achieving evidence based indicators. Remarkably, the heart failure QOF currently requires only that a patient undergoes echocardiography and receives treatment with either an ACE inhibitor or angiotensin receptor blocker.³²³ The inclusion of β -blocker targets in the framework for 2009/10 will hopefully improve utilisation in those with concurrent COPD. Primary care physicians require greater support in managing patients with HF and COPD.

Chapter 5

How many patients with heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease receive or have alternative reasons precluding β -blockade?

5.1 Introduction

Chronic obstructive pulmonary disease is a frequent comorbidity in heart failure and a perceived contraindication to β -blockade. In the Euro Heart Failure Survey pulmonary disease was the most powerful independent predictor of β -blocker underutilisation (odds ratio 0.35 [95% CI 0.30 - 0.40]).¹⁷³ However, management of patients with both conditions poses complex patient level decisions which are inadequately assessed by epidemiological and cohort studies. Many simple clinical questions remain unanswered. How many patients have alternative reasons precluding β -blockade? How many have severe airflow obstruction? Do patients with COPD receive cardioselective β -blockers, and at what doses? How many HF patients without COPD receive inappropriate bronchodilator therapy? I performed a detailed case record review to define these issues.

5.2 Methods

5.2.1 Participants

Stobhill Hospital is a large urban hospital serving a local population of 200,000 people. Consecutive hospital admissions between June 2005 and March 2006 were included. Patients with heart failure were identified by an ICD 10 discharge code for HF in any diagnostic position. The following codes were used: 150.0, congestive heart failure 150.1, left ventricular failure; 150.9, heart failure unspecified; 111.0, hypertensive heart failure; 142.0, dilated cardiomyopathy; 125.5, ischaemic cardiomyopathy; 142.9, cardiomyopathy unspecified.

5.2.2 Data Retrieval

Stobhill Hospital employs an electronic ‘incremental discharge letter system’ for all hospital admissions. Two letters are produced for every patient. The first ‘immediate’ discharge summary is written by junior or middle grade doctors on the day of discharge. All medications are re-checked by the ward pharmacist. A subsequent ‘final’ discharge summary by middle grade or consultant physicians includes additional comments or corrections. The final discharge summaries and medications of all patients with HF were reviewed. I examined the case records of patients where a diagnosis of COPD was suggested by discharge code, physicians’ comments, or prescription of inhalers. The results of investigations were retrieved from case records. Further data were acquired by searching databases of the radiology, echocardiography and pulmonary function departments. The use of anonymised data was discussed with the local ethics committee and did not require additional formal ethical approval.

5.2.3 Diagnostic Criteria

In accordance with European Society of Cardiology guidelines the diagnosis of HF required both compatible symptoms and objective evidence of cardiac dysfunction. Response to therapy was not mandatory but conferred added weight to the diagnosis of HF. The study aim was to examine patients with an indication for β -blocker treatment. Those with preserved systolic function were therefore excluded. Left ventricular systolic dysfunction was graded semi-quantitatively (mild, moderate or severely impaired) in accordance with the hospital’s usual practice. Patients were

categorised according to physician diagnosis of COPD to reflect actual clinical practice. Severity of airflow obstruction was classified using the Global Initiative for Chronic Obstructive Lung Disease guidelines (Table 1.1).

5.2.4 Statistical Analysis

Baseline characteristics of patients with and without COPD are presented as means with standard deviations for continuous variables or by frequencies and percents for categorical variables. Means were compared using the Student t-test and proportions using the chi-square test. A 2-tailed P value of less than 0.05 was considered statistically significant.

5.3 Results

5.3.1 Prevalence of COPD

In total 449 consecutive HF admissions were screened for the presence of COPD. Miscoding, re-admissions, and patients with preserved systolic function were excluded (n=24, 108 and 55 respectively). Of the remaining admissions, 75 of 262 patients (29%) had a physician diagnosis of COPD. A smoking history was present in 83% of those with COPD. The demography, investigations and medications of patients with and without COPD are presented in Table 5.1. Both groups were elderly (mean age 76.2 ± 11.9 years) with similar proportions being male and female.

Table 5.1 Baseline characteristics of patients with heart failure according to COPD status

Characteristics	COPD n=75 (28.6%)	No COPD n=187 (70.4%)
<i>Demographics</i>		
Age (years)	75.7 ± 9.4	76.4 ± 12.7
Male	39 (52.0)	89 (47.6)
<i>Cardiac Medications</i>		
ACE inhibitor	36 (48.0)	109 (58.3)
Angiotensin receptor blocker	13 (17.3)	26 (13.9)
Spironolactone	13 (17.3)	28 (15.0)
Digoxin	25 (33.3)	42 (22.5)
Diltiazem	11 (14.7)*	5 (2.7)
β-Blocker	31 (41.3)	101 (54.0)
Loop Diuretic	68 (90.7)	163 (87.2)
<i>Inhaled Therapy</i>		
Short Acting β ₂ -Agonist	52 (69.3)*	4 (2.1)
Long Acting β ₂ -Agonist	39 (52.0)*	4 (2.1)
Inhaled Corticosteroid	52 (69.3)*	7 (3.7)
Tiotropium	24 (32.0)*	3 (1.6)
Nebulised β ₂ -Agonist	7 (9.3)*	1 (0.5)
Oral Corticosteroid	4 (5.3)†	1 (0.5)
<i>Investigations</i>		
Echocardiography Ever	70 (93.3)†	156 (83.4)
• LVSD Mild	18 (26.1)	38 (25.3)
• LVSD Moderate	32 (46.4)	56 (37.3)
• LVSD Severe	19 (27.5)	56 (37.3)
Chest Radiograph	75 (100.0)	184 (98.4)
• Cardiomegaly	50 (66.7)	137 (73.3)
• Pleural Effusions	29 (38.7)	84 (44.9)
• Alveolar Oedema	38 (50.7)	87 (46.5)
Pulmonary Function Tests	53 (70.7)*	35 (18.7)
• GOLD None	9 (12.0)	22 (11.8)
• GOLD Mild	14 (18.7)*	5 (2.7)
• GOLD Moderate	17 (22.7)*	7 (3.7)
• GOLD Severe	13 (17.3)*	1 (0.5)

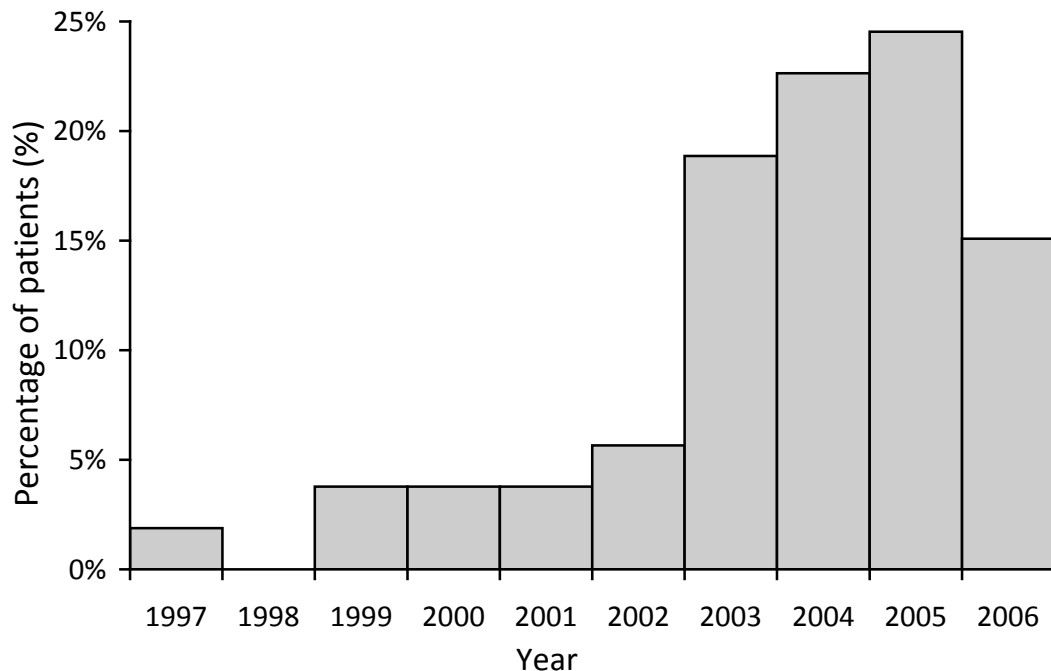
*P<0.001 compared with patients without COPD, †P<0.05 compared with patients without COPD.
Values are means ± SD or n (%).

ACE, angiotensin converting enzyme; COPD, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; GOLD, Global Initiative for Chronic Obstructive Lung Disease; LVSD, left ventricular systolic dysfunction

5.3.2 Investigations

Pulmonary function test results were available in 53 (71%) patients with COPD. Mean FEV₁ was 1.51L (± 0.58L) and mean percentage of predicted FEV₁ was 67% (± 20%). Only a minority had severe airflow obstruction (17%). Pulmonary function tests had been performed recently in many patients (Figure 5.1).

Figure 5.1 Date of pulmonary function testing in patients with heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease



Echocardiography results were available in 86% of patients with HF. No significant difference was observed in the severity of left ventricular systolic dysfunction between those with and without COPD. Radiological findings were likewise similar in the two groups.

5.3.3 Pharmacotherapy

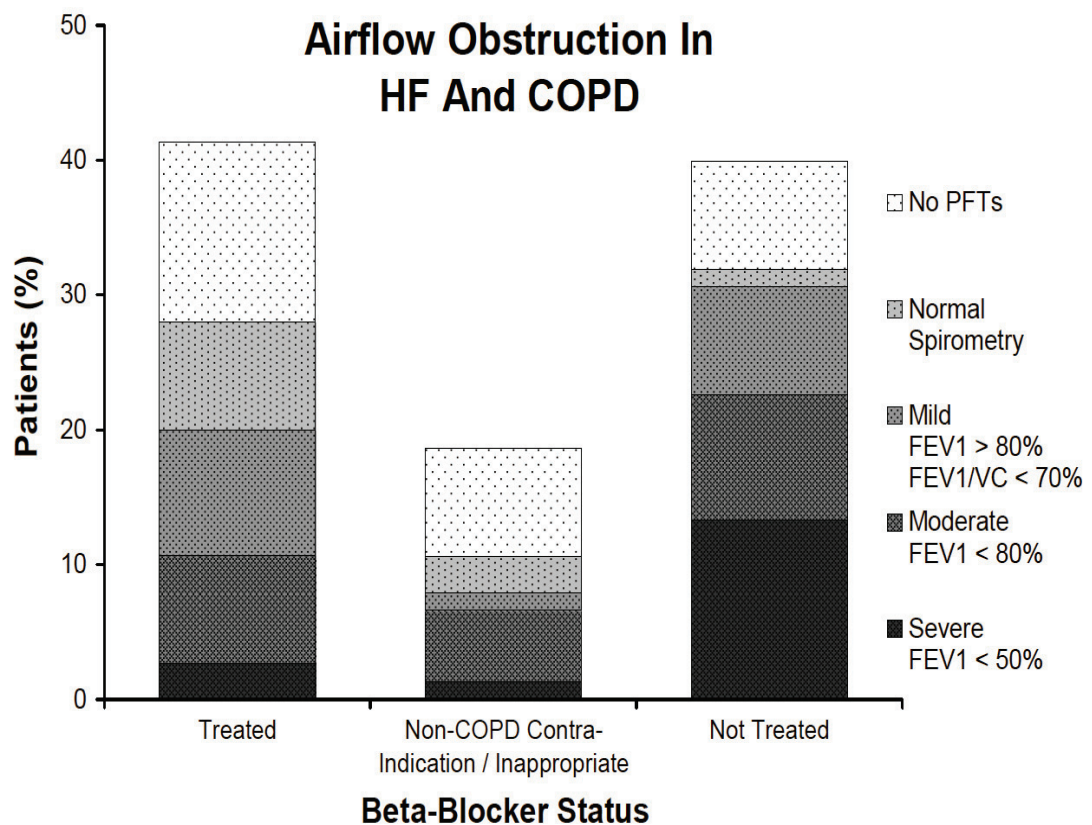
Patients with COPD were more often prescribed diltiazem compared to those without COPD (15% vs 3%, $p < 0.001$). Short acting β -agonists and inhaled corticosteroids were the most frequent therapies for COPD (69%), followed by long acting β -agonists (52%) and antimuscarinic drugs (32%). Only a small proportion of

patients without a physician diagnosis of COPD received β -agonists (2%) or other bronchodilators.

5.3.4 β -blockade

31 (41%) of the 75 patients with COPD received β -blockers. In 19%, β -blockers were contraindicated or considered inappropriate for reasons other than COPD. These included bradycardia, conduction disturbance, hypotension, severe peripheral arterial disease or advanced malignancy and dementia. The remaining 30 patients (40%) did not receive β -blockers. 13% (n=10) had severe airflow obstruction (Figure 5.2).

Figure 5.2 β -blocker status and degree of airflow obstruction in patients with heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease



27% (n=20) had milder obstruction or no documented pulmonary function tests and may have been inappropriately denied treatment with a β -blocker. The choice and dose of β -blocker in patients with COPD was examined. Of the 31 patients, all but one received a cardioselective β -blocker. The mean dose expressed as a percentage of the maximum target dose was similar in those with and without COPD (37% vs 36% respectively).

5.4 Discussion

The present study addresses simple clinical issues that are overlooked by larger cohort studies or subgroup analysis of clinical trials. β -blocker utilisation is often criticised in patients with COPD. However, the proportion with alternative reasons precluding β -blockade was previously unclear. In approximately one fifth of patients, β -blockers were contraindicated or considered inappropriate for reasons other than COPD. Nevertheless, 27% of patients with HF and COPD failed to receive a β -blocker despite lacking severe airflow obstruction or an alternative reason precluding β -blockade.

Estimates of COPD prevalence vary according to the population studied, diagnostic criteria applied, measurement tools and surveillance systems.⁵⁹ The reported prevalence of COPD ranges from 11% to 52% in North American patients with HF, and from 9% to 41% in European cohorts.¹ The observed prevalence of 29% is consistent with contemporary European cohorts hospitalised with worsening HF.

Surprisingly few studies report the prevalence of β -blocker use in patients with HF and concomitant COPD (Table 1.6). Analysis from 152 UK general practices indicated that 24% of primary care patients with both conditions were prescribed β -blockers.¹⁶⁴ Italian and Danish studies observed comparable levels on admission to hospital with worsening HF in 241 and 182 patients with concurrent COPD (respectively 16% and 27%).^{97,165} Similarly, 22% of patients with HF and COPD enrolled in the Valsartan Heart Failure Trial received β -blockers.¹²⁸ Four specialised HF clinics reported far higher but equally consistent results, with between 81% and 86% of outpatients with COPD tolerated β -blockers.¹⁶⁹⁻¹⁷²

The present cohort consisted of elderly hospitalised patients managed by general physicians and cardiologists. The prevalence of β -blockade in those with COPD (41%) was greater than observed in the community but lower than achieved in HF clinics. Numerous factors determine β -blocker utilisation: contraindications, including hypotension, bradycardia, high grade atrioventricular block, severe peripheral arterial disease or airflow obstruction;^{168,169,324-326} ineligibility due to advanced malignancy, dementia or general frailty;³²⁵ and symptomatic intolerance or patient choice.^{168,169,172,325,326} Referral bias undoubtedly excludes many ineligible patients from HF clinics. The prevalence of β -blocker use is consequently lower in unselected populations. However, one factor remains a barrier to β -blocker therapy irrespective of patient characteristics or the clinical setting: physicians' perception. In the recent Study of Heart Failure Awareness and Perception in Europe,³¹⁰ COPD was a common perceived contraindication to β -blockade among general internists and primary care physicians.

β -blockade was cardioselective in almost all patients, with no dose reduction associated with the presence of COPD. The explanation is twofold. Firstly, the majority of patients with HF in the UK receive bisoprolol.¹⁶⁴ Secondly, cardioselective β -blockers are well tolerated in patients with mild to moderate COPD.² Only one other report has assessed β -blocker dose in patients with HF and COPD, likewise finding no difference between those with and without airflow obstruction.¹⁷²

A recent US study revealed significant disparities in confirmatory testing practices.⁵⁸ Among 219 patients discharged from a tertiary centre with both HF and COPD, 82% had documented echocardiography as opposed to 36% pulmonary function testing. I found less discrepancy between investigations. The majority of patients had spirometry results available, most performed in recent years. This is reassuring, as both inhaled therapy and β -blockade are dictated by the degree of airflow obstruction. Only one previous study has defined the severity of airflow obstruction in patients with HF and COPD according to GOLD criteria.¹⁷¹ Severe obstruction was found in 23% of the 73 patients, akin to the 17% observed in my cohort.

Two other classes of medication are often overshadowed by the controversial issue of β -blockade and merit consideration. Patients with COPD were more frequently prescribed diltiazem (15% vs 3%, $p<0.001$). Rate limiting calcium channel blockers are often substituted for β -blockade in patients with coronary artery disease or arrhythmias. In patients with LVSD these medications are associated with worsening heart failure and adverse cardiovascular events.^{158,321,327} Extensive safety data from the BEAUTIFUL trial now supports the use of ivabradine in patients with

LVSD and coronary artery disease.³²⁸ This should provide a safer alternative to diltiazem in patients with HF and COPD who are truly intolerant of β -blockade. Finally, inhaled β -agonists are associated with increased hospitalisations and mortality in patients with LVSD.²⁴⁹ β -agonists are first line therapy and a necessity in those with COPD. However, they represent an unnecessary risk and should be avoided in the absence of COPD. I observed a low prevalence of bronchodilator use in such patients.

Several limitations to the present study must be acknowledged, foremost being the retrospective data collection. Data loss was minimised by searching multiple electronic databases in addition to the printed case records. Reasons for β -blocker intolerance may not always be documented. I examined only discharge medications as this information was checked by both doctors and pharmacists. Comparing these to admission medications may have provided useful information regarding discontinuation of therapy.

5.5 Conclusion

Patients with HF and COPD often tolerate or have alternative reasons precluding β -blockade. Only a minority have severe airflow obstruction. The remainder may have β -blocker therapy inappropriately withheld. I estimate an achievable target for β -blocker utilisation lies between 60% and 70% in unselected patients with HF and COPD. Regional or national registries (such as ADHERE or OPTIMIZE-HF)^{329,330} are needed for prospective data collection and quality improvement. Using pre-discharge protocols improves the prescription of β -

blockers.³³¹ These measures would promote higher levels of β -blocker use and help inform clinical practice.

Chapter 6

Chronic obstructive pulmonary disease is an independent predictor of death but not atherosclerotic events in patients with myocardial infarction: analysis of the Valsartan in Acute Myocardial Infarction trial (VALIANT).

6.1 Introduction

Chronic obstructive pulmonary disease is a global epidemic affecting 5 to 15% of all adults.³⁰⁹ Both prevalence and mortality are increasing and projected to escalate still further. Cardiovascular and pulmonary deaths are equally common, accounting for 3 million lives per year worldwide.³³² The shared aetiology of tobacco smoking is partly responsible. However, airflow obstruction independently predicts cardiovascular mortality in population studies, even after adjusting for smoking history.¹⁴³ Atherosclerotic consequences of chronic systemic inflammation in COPD have been postulated.^{139,333,334} Whether these aggravate established coronary artery disease is uncertain.

Two contemporary studies have examined patients with myocardial infarction and concomitant COPD.^{335,336} Both found COPD to be an independent predictor of long term mortality.^{335,336} Neither report investigated the relationship between COPD and mode of death or risk of non-fatal cardiovascular events. Furthermore, the increased mortality was confined to patients without heart failure (HF) in one study.³³⁵ I used the Valsartan in Acute Myocardial Infarction (VALIANT) trial to characterise the impact of COPD on treatment and clinical outcomes in patients with MI complicated by heart failure, left ventricular systolic dysfunction, or both.

6.2 Methods

6.2.1 Trial design

VALIANT enrolled 14,703 patients with myocardial infarction complicated by left ventricular systolic dysfunction, heart failure, or both. The former was defined by ejection fraction ≤ 0.35 on echocardiography or contrast angiography and ≤ 0.40 on radionuclide ventriculography, the latter by clinical signs of heart failure or radiologic evidence of pulmonary venous congestion.³³⁷ The randomised, double-blind, active-controlled design compared treatment with valsartan, captopril, or both. The rationale, methods, inclusion and exclusion criteria and main outcomes have been reported previously.^{337,338} The study was approved by local ethics committees in all participating centres and all patients provided written informed consent.

6.2.2 Trial endpoints

The primary outcome was mortality from any cause within 3 years following the index MI. Secondary prespecified endpoints included: cardiovascular death and components (sudden cardiac death, fatal myocardial infarction and fatal worsening HF); non-fatal myocardial infarction; hospital admission for worsening HF; and the composite of cardiovascular death, myocardial infarction, or HF hospitalisation. Presence of clinically recognised COPD was recorded using a yes/no check box by individual site investigators at study entry according to their clinical judgement.

All prespecified endpoints were adjudicated by an independent clinical endpoint committee. Definitions of the endpoints are published previously.³³⁸ Hospitalisation for HF was defined as admission with symptoms or signs of HF requiring intravenous treatment with diuretic, inotropic, or vasodilator therapy. Members of the committee distinguished HF from COPD using clinical judgement supported by hospital records and results of investigations.

6.2.3 Statistical analysis

Data analyses were performed independently by the Duke Clinical Research Institute. The COPD status is defined as having a known history prior to the qualifying MI for the trial. Baseline characteristics of patients with and without COPD are presented as means with standard deviations for continuous variables or by frequencies and percents for categorical variables. Means were compared using the Wilcoxon rank sum test or Student t-test depending on the distribution of the data, and proportions using the Chi-square test. All analyses were performed on an intention to treat basis. Cumulative event rates were estimated using the Kaplan-Meier method and were compared using log-rank test. A 2-tailed P value of less than 0.05 was considered statistically significant.

The prognostic significance of COPD was evaluated for predefined outcomes, including the primary endpoint and other major cardiovascular events. The estimated hazard ratios were adjusted for all important predictors of mortality and morbidity using Cox proportional hazards models. A separate model was built for each outcome of interest. Starting from over 70 candidate variables collected at randomisation, both backward elimination and stepwise selection were used to identify independent factors. A p value of 0.10 was required for a variable to enter and 0.05 to stay in the model. Bootstrap method with a resample of 200 was employed to validate the selection. Randomised treatments were added to the final model. The multivariable model for mortality included the following covariates: age, heart rate, systolic and diastolic blood pressure, weight, baseline creatinine, smoking status, diabetes, dyslipidaemia, history of hypertension, Killip classification, anterior

MI, new left bundle branch block, thrombolytic therapy, primary percutaneous intervention, coronary artery bypass graft surgery after the qualifying MI, history of heart failure, atrial fibrillation, previous MI, angina or unstable angina, previous stroke, peripheral arterial disease, renal insufficiency, alcohol abuse, country of enrolment, β -blocker use, randomised treatment. The multivariate model for mortality stratified by COPD status and baseline β -blocker was employed to estimate the adjusted death rates for each of the four strata at different time points within the 3 year follow-up period. Event curves were created to display the cumulative adjusted mortality rates over time (Figure 6.1).

An analysis of post randomisation periods ('landmarks') was employed to address potential survivor bias in analysis of the composite atherosclerotic outcome of MI or stroke. Patients with COPD may die earlier than their counterparts, before developing arterial disease. The association between COPD and atherosclerotic events may thus be underestimated due to unequal survivorship. To minimise this effect, the relationship between COPD and atherosclerotic events was examined in four different periods: inpatient (1–16 days since randomisation), post discharge (17–45 days), early (46–198 days) and later (199–1096 days) follow-up. Only patients alive at the beginning of each period were included in each analysis. When the risk is similar cross intervals, a combined HR was estimated by treating each interval as a cluster in the Cox model. All analyses were performed using SAS software version 8 (SAS Institute, Cary, North Carolina).

6.3 Results

6.3.1 Baseline Characteristics

VALIANT enrolled 14703 patients, 1258 (8.6%) of which had a diagnosis of COPD. The median duration of follow-up was 24.7 months. The baseline characteristics of patients with and without COPD differed significantly (Table 6.1).

Table 6.1 Baseline characteristics of patients with COPD

Characteristics	COPD Beta-Blocker n=643 (4.4%)	COPD No Beta- Blocker n= 615(4.2%)	No COPD Beta-Blocker n=9709 (66.0%)	No COPD No Beta- Blocker n=3736 (25.4%)
Demographics				
Age (years) *	67.0 ± 10.1	69.2 ± 9.5	63.5 ± 12.1	67.3 ± 11.1
Female Sex	166 (25.8)	197 (32.0)	2915 (30.0)	1291 (34.6)
Body Mass Index (kg/m ²)†	28.1 ± 5.6	26.9 ± 5.4	28.0 ± 4.8	27.6 ± 4.9
CV Risk Factors				
Current smoker*	277 (43.1)	251 (40.8)	3114 (32.1)	1022 (27.4)
Previous smoker*	259 (40.3)	259 (42.1)	2966 (30.6)	1195 (32.0)
Diabetes mellitus†	178 (27.7)	145 (23.6)	2047 (21.1)	1029 (27.5)
Hypertension†	397 (61.7)	334 (54.3)	5326 (54.9)	2063 (55.2)
Dyslipidaemia*	257 (40.2)	196 (32.4)	2883 (30.2)	998 (27.2)
Previous Comorbidity				
Heart failure*	163 (25.3)	180 (29.3)	1184 (12.2)	647 (17.3)
Myocardial infarction*	274 (42.6)	228 (37.1)	2512 (25.9)	1090 (29.2)
Angina*	297 (46.2)	283 (46.0)	3680 (37.9)	1581 (42.3)
PCI*	88 (13.7)	50 (8.1)	724 (7.5)	205 (5.5)
Stroke†	53 (8.2)	50 (8.1)	545 (5.6)	247 (6.6)
Peripheral arterial disease*	119 (18.5)	101 (16.4)	670 (6.9)	347 (9.3)
Atrial fibrillation*	47 (7.3)	73 (11.9)	533(5.5)	307 (8.2)
Characteristics of MI				
Heart Rate*	75.5 ± 12.7	81.1 ± 13.7	74.6 ± 12.3	79.6 ± 13.2
Systolic BP (mm Hg)†	123.1 ± 16.3	124.7 ± 17.4	122.0 ± 16.7	123.9 ± 17.6
Diastolic BP (mm Hg)†	71.0 ± 11.4	71.6 ± 11.2	72.2 ± 11.2	73.1 ± 11.5
Killip class III-IV*	148 (23.0)	221 (35.9)	1847 (19.0)	1244 (33.3)
Radiologic LV failure†	251 (39.0)	283 (46.0)	3412 (35.1)	1796 (48.1)
ECG Site – Anterior*	324 (53.7)	283 (48.9)	5768 (61.8)	2016 (56.1)
Q-wave MI*	324 (53.3)	308 (52.9)	6413 (68.4)	2396 (66.4)
Non Q-wave MI*	267 (44.6)	253 (44.0)	2812 (30.4)	1126 (31.7)
Ejection fraction	34.2 (9.9)	33.8 (10.4)	35.5 (10.2)	35.1 (10.8)
Initial Treatment of MI				
Aspirin*	547 (85.1)	518 (84.2)	8783 (90.5)	3233(86.5)
Thrombolysis*	178 (27.7)	168 (27.3)	3733 (38.5)	1090 (29.2)
Catheterisation	205 (31.9)	147 (24.0)	2959 (30.5)	810 (21.7)
Primary PCI*	72 (11.2)	61 (9.9)	1646 (17.0)	398 (10.6)
Medications				
Aspirin*	572 (89.0)	529 (86.0)	9044 (93.2)	3273 (87.6)
β-blocker*	643 (51.1)	0 (0)	9707 (72.2)	0 (0)
Digoxin*	125 (19.4)	143 (23.3)	941 (9.7)	647 (17.3)
Statin	244 (37.9)	155 (25.2)	3702 (38.1)	913 (24.4)
Calcium channel blocker*	76 (11.8)	138 (22.4)	619 (6.4)	428 (11.5)

*P<0.0001 compared with patients without COPD, †P<0.05 compared with patients without COPD.

Values are means \pm SD or n (%).

COPD = chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; CV = cardiovascular; ECG = electrocardiogram; PCI = percutaneous coronary intervention; MI = myocardial infarction.

Patients with COPD were older with more cardiovascular risk factors including current or previous smoking, diabetes, hypertension and dyslipidaemia. Comorbidity was likewise greater in patients with COPD, particularly coronary (MI, PCI, angina), peripheral and cerebrovascular disease. At randomisation patients with COPD had a higher heart rate, Killip classification and frequency of radiological pulmonary oedema. The qualifying electrocardiogram and ensuing treatment also varied. Patients with COPD more frequently presented with non Q-wave MI (44.3% vs 30.8%). Fewer patients with COPD received primary percutaneous intervention (10.6% vs 15.2%) or thrombolysis (27.5% vs 35.9%), although a similar proportion underwent cardiac catheterisation. Patients with COPD were less likely to receive some risk-modifying cardiovascular medications, most notably β -blockers (51.1% vs 72.2% at randomisation).

6.3.2 Mortality

COPD was independently associated with increased mortality. A total of 382 patients with COPD (30.4%) died from any cause, compared with 2496 (18.6%) of those without (Table 6.2). After adjusting for additional predictors of mortality, the risk of death was increased by 14% in patients with COPD (HR 1.14 [95% CI 1.02–1.28]). Mortality was greater in those with COPD, regardless of β -blocker prescription (Figure 6.1). Increased incidence of both non-cardiovascular death (6.0% vs 2.4%, HR 1.86 [1.43–2.42]) and sudden death (10.0% vs 5.9%, HR 1.26 [1.03–1.53]) contributed to the excess mortality in patients with COPD (Table 6.2).

However, the overall risk of cardiovascular death was not significantly elevated after correcting for baseline differences. The increased risk of sudden death was independent of age, β -blocker use, ischaemic heart disease, diabetes and other recognised predictors of sudden death. Of the 75 non-cardiovascular deaths in patients with COPD, two thirds were attributed to pulmonary disease (25%, n=19), malignancy (33%, n=25) or infection (9%, n=7). The respective frequencies in patients without COPD were 9% (n=30), 43% (n=137) and 13% (n=43).

Table 6.2 Risk of death and cardiovascular events in patients with COPD

Outcome	COPD present n=1258 (%)	COPD absent n=13445 (%)	Unadjusted HR (95% CI)	p value	Adjusted HR (95% CI)	p value
All cause mortality	382 (30.4)	2496 (18.6)	1.70 (1.53-1.90)	<0.0001	1.14 (1.02-1.28)	0.021
Non-cardiovascular death	75 (6.0)	319 (2.4)	2.61 (2.02-3.36)	<0.0001	1.86 (1.43-2.42)	<0.0001
Cardiovascular death	307 (24.4)	2177 (16.2)	1.57 (1.39-1.77)	<0.0001	1.04 (0.92-1.19)	0.506
Sudden death	126 (10.0)	799 (5.9)	1.77 (1.47-2.14)	<0.0001	1.26 (1.03-1.53)	0.025
HF hospitalisation	317 (25.2)	2071 (15.4)	1.77 (1.57-1.99)	<0.0001	1.19 (1.05-1.34)	0.007
MI or stroke	190 (15.1)	1570 (11.7)	1.58 (1.27-1.94)	<0.0001	0.98 (0.77-1.23)	0.871
CV death, MI, HF hospitalisation	567 (45.1)	4047 (30.1)	1.64 (1.50-1.79)	<0.0001	1.14 (1.04-1.25)	0.005

COPD = chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; CI = confidence interval; CV = cardiovascular; HF = heart failure; HR = hazard ratio; MI = myocardial infarction.

6.3.3 Cardiovascular Morbidity and Mortality

COPD was an independent predictor of hospitalisation for heart failure (HR 1.19 (1.05–1.34). The combined endpoint of CV death, MI or HF hospitalisation occurred in 45% of patients with COPD, compared to 30% of those without. The

adjusted risk for the combined endpoint remained significantly increased in patients with COPD (1.14 [1.04-1.25]).

A composite atherosclerotic outcome was examined, incorporating fatal or non-fatal MI and stroke. This combined endpoint occurred in 190 (15.1%) as opposed to 1570 (11.7%) patients with and without COPD respectively. The adjusted risk of atherosclerotic events was not increased (0.98 [0.77–1.23], $p=0.871$). According to the analysis of landmarks, the adjusted HR of the relation between COPD and atherosclerotic events was 0.94 ([0.70–1.25], $p=0.657$), 1.36 ([0.96–1.93], $p=0.085$), 0.91 ([0.71–1.17], $p=0.381$) and 0.86 ([0.70–1.07], $p=0.648$) for inpatient, post discharge, early and later follow up respectively. The higher hazard of atherosclerotic events during the post discharge period was not statistically significant ($p=0.085$). Combining results from all periods yielded a similar hazard ratio (0.94 [0.81–1.08], $p=0.348$).

The impact of COPD on atherosclerotic events was far outweighed by alternative cardiovascular risk factors (Table 6.3). The chi square statistic indicates the relative contribution of each factor to the variance of the outcome. Multivariate analysis revealed diabetes to be the strongest determinant of MI or stroke (HR 1.36 [1.24–1.50], $p<0.001$). Smoking, hypertension, obesity and established coronary, peripheral and cerebrovascular disease were all independent predictors of atherosclerotic events.

Table 6.3 Independent predictors of myocardial infarction or stroke

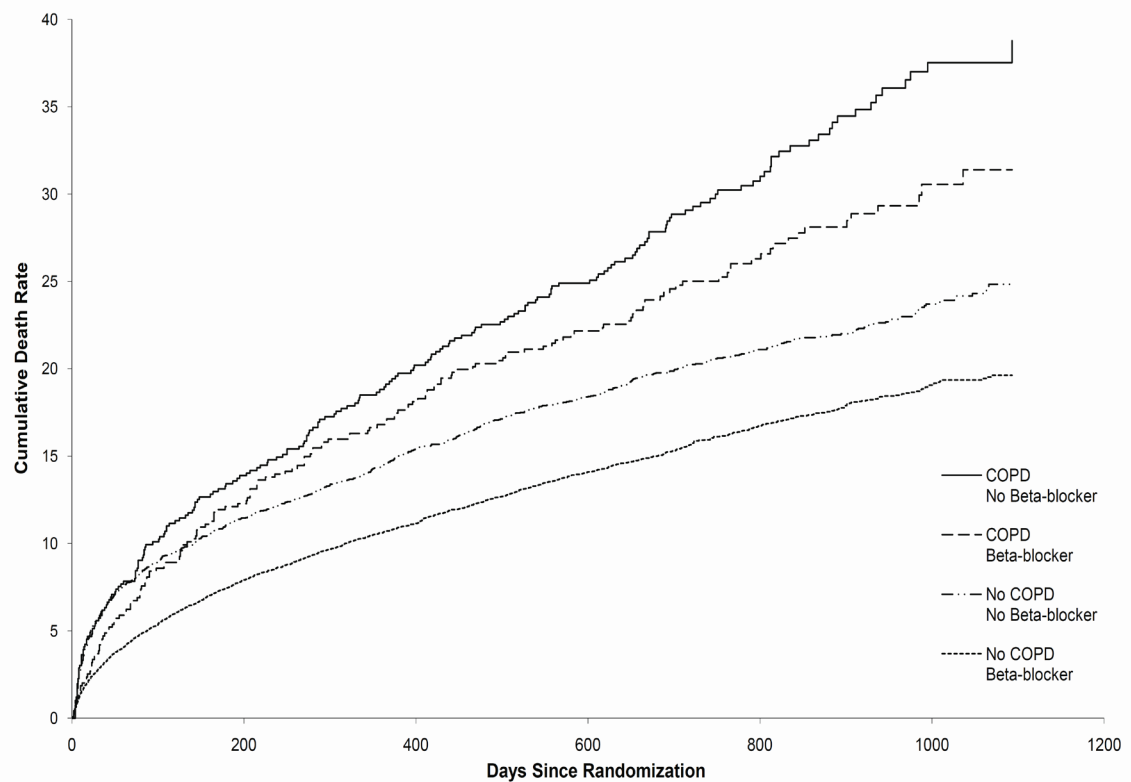
Predictor	Hazard Ratio (95% CI)	p value
Diabetes	1.36 (1.24-1.50)	<0.001
Age (per 10 years)	1.17 (1.11-1.24)	<0.001
Angina	1.31 (1.19-1.44)	<0.001
Previous MI	1.28 (1.16-1.42)	<0.001
Killip Class 3	1.42 (1.22-1.66)	<0.001
Killip Class 4	1.49 (1.23-1.81)	<0.001
Previous stroke	1.28 (1.12-1.47)	<0.001
Heart failure post-MI	1.19 (1.08-1.31)	<0.001
Heart rate (per 10 bpm)	1.06 (1.03-1.10)	<0.001
Current smoker	1.21 (1.08-1.36)	0.002
Previous unstable angina	1.17 (1.06-1.30)	0.002
Hypertension	1.17 (1.06-1.30)	0.002
Angina post-MI	1.16 (1.05-1.28)	0.003
Peripheral vascular disease	1.19 (1.05-1.35)	0.007
Killip Class 2	1.18 (1.03-1.34)	0.014
New diabetes	1.28 (1.04-1.57)	0.018
Left bundle branch block	1.23 (1.03-1.45)	0.019
Weight (per 10 kg)	1.55 (1.07-2.22)	0.019
Previous CABG	1.19 (1.03-1.37)	0.020
Previous heart failure	1.13 (1.01-1.26)	0.035

CABG = coronary artery bypass grafting; CI = confidence interval; MI = myocardial infarction.

6.3.4 Relationship Between β -Blocker Use And Outcomes

Mortality was significantly lower in patients receiving β -blockers, irrespective of airways disease (Figure 6.1). Overall, the adjusted hazard ratio for mortality comparing patients with and without β -blockade was 0.74 [0.68–0.80], $p=0.002$. In patients with COPD, 25.2% of those prescribed β -blockers died from any cause, compared to 35.0% of those not prescribed β -blockers. Results were similar in patients without COPD (mortality 15.1% vs 27.9% respectively). Formal testing for interaction between COPD and β -blocker use with respect to mortality revealed no significant difference. β -blocker use was not associated adversely with any pre-specified outcome in patients with COPD.

Figure 6.1 Adjusted cumulative all cause mortality rate by COPD status and β -blocker use



6.4 Discussion

Numerous studies have addressed the prognosis of patients with myocardial infarction, heart failure, or both. Remarkably few have described the impact of pulmonary comorbidity. COPD is known to independently reduce survival after myocardial infarction.^{335,336} My findings extend prior reports by defining the relative risk of cardiovascular and non-cardiovascular death, together with ischaemic and non-fatal events.

COPD was an independent predictor of mortality, largely due to increased non-cardiovascular and sudden death. The former is expected. Cigarette smoking

and COPD predispose to fatal outcomes from malignancy, pneumonia and respiratory failure.³³⁹ The excess risk of sudden death corroborates findings of the recent TORCH (Towards a Revolution in COPD Health) trial.²⁹¹ This was the first international trial of COPD therapy to employ all cause mortality as the primary endpoint, and the first to adjudicate cause of death using a clinical endpoint committee. 16% of deaths were classified as sudden, and speculated to be the consequence of acute respiratory failure.³³⁹

Sudden death was explicitly defined in VALIANT as death that occurred suddenly and unexpectedly in a patient in otherwise stable condition and included witnessed deaths.³⁴⁰ Some out of hospital acute respiratory failure may be included in the category of sudden death. However, numerous substrates for ventricular arrhythmia exist in patients with COPD: hypoxia, acidosis, hypercapnia, sympathetic activation, tachycardia, hypokalaemia and QTc prolongation secondary to inhaled β_2 -agonists.^{234,235} Although safe in unselected populations, inhaled β_2 -agonists may precipitate cardiovascular events in susceptible patients.^{234,235,249} After myocardial infarction the risk of sudden death is greatest in the early months and among those with lowest ejection fraction.³⁴⁰ In high risk patients with COPD, early treatment of exacerbations and correction of arrhythmic substrates is therefore paramount.

In a recent cohort study of 2481 patients presenting with acute MI, rehospitalisation rates were 22% higher among patients with COPD.³³⁶ The reasons for admission were not defined. The present analysis reveals COPD to be an independent predictor of HF hospitalisation after infarction. This mirrors findings in patients with chronic HF, in whom COPD is a frequent comorbidity and infection a recognised precipitant of decompensation.^{78,86} Once hospitalised, concomitant

pulmonary disease also prolongs inpatient stay and increases risk of readmission.^{78,103}

COPD is increasingly considered a systemic inflammatory disorder with putative atherosclerotic consequences.^{139,333,334} The hypothesis is founded on the epidemiological association between airflow obstruction and cardiovascular mortality.¹⁴³ The key issue is whether COPD contributes to atherosclerosis, or merely serves as a marker of cardiovascular disease. This is the first analysis to evaluate COPD as a modifier of cardiovascular events in subjects with pre-existing coronary disease. Previous studies have focused on overall survival following myocardial infarction,^{228,335,336,341} percutaneous intervention,^{342,343} or surgical revascularisation.^{344,345} Although I expected a strong association with atherosclerotic events, this was not found and merits careful consideration.

Many population studies adjusted only for age, gender and smoking history.¹⁴³ Residual confounding by established risk factors and unmeasured variables limits such reports. Numerous potential confounders exist: diabetes, hypertension, blood pressure, dyslipidaemia, low socioeconomic class, occupation, poor diet, sedentary lifestyle and obesity. In the high risk VALIANT cohort, all major cardiovascular risk factors occurred more frequently among patients with COPD. The prevalence of existing coronary, peripheral and cerebrovascular disease was likewise increased. Finally, patients with COPD received fewer risk-modifying medications, notably β -blockers. All these factors are established predictors of worse clinical outcomes. Comprehensive multivariate adjustment is thus crucial when considering prognosis. The 58% increased risk of atherosclerotic events was reduced by adjusting in multivariate analyses (HR 0.98 [0.77-1.23]). Exploring the relative

contribution of covariates to the atherosclerotic endpoint confirmed my suspicions. The independent predictors of MI or stroke were all established cardiovascular risk factors or comorbidity. These findings corroborate those of the TORCH study, in which just 3% of the 911 adjudicated deaths were attributed to myocardial infarction.³³⁹

Population studies have further limitations. Survival estimates are potentially biased by loss to follow-up. Reliance on hospital coding and death certificates overestimates the burden of cardiovascular events in the community.^{346,347} Sudden death may be incorrectly attributed to coronary events. As discussed earlier, there are numerous other arrhythmic substrates.^{234,235} Unmeasured changes in baseline risk factors may influence survival during long follow-up periods. Differences in cardiovascular treatment are likewise unaccounted for. β -blockers are underutilised in patients with airflow obstruction and concomitant hypertension, heart failure, angina or myocardial infarction.^{173,229} The robust epidemiological association between airflow obstruction and cardiovascular mortality does not necessarily equate to COPD causing atherosclerosis.

Two observational cohort studies from the Cooperative Cardiovascular Project suggested β -blockers are safe and effective post MI in patients with COPD.^{228,229} Neither reported the outcomes of patients with HF or LVSD. The present analysis extends the prognostic benefit of β -blockade to this important patient group. Furthermore, no adverse effects were observed for any prespecified endpoint. In particular, non-cardiovascular mortality was not increased in patients with COPD receiving β -blockers. This observation should help alleviate historical concerns regarding safety. As with previous reports,^{228,229} interpretation is hindered by the

lack of spirometry or stratification of COPD severity. Recruitment bias and preferential prescribing habits confound applicability to patients with severe or reversible airflow obstruction.

Several limitations must be acknowledged, foremost being the investigator derived diagnosis of COPD. This was obtained from hospital records, pulmonary function if available, and questioning the patient. No prespecified criteria were defined in the investigators brochure. Misdiagnosis is unavoidable and inherent to all clinical trials lacking spirometry.^{128,335,341} The prevalence of COPD in VALIANT (8.6%) was akin to these trials and also the general population.^{128,335,341,348} No study has assessed the validity of self-reported COPD in patients with myocardial infarction. Only one has examined those admitted with heart failure, confirming airflow obstruction in 67%.¹⁶⁵ However, the proportion of that cohort with HF and COPD was higher than in VALIANT (HF 100% vs 15% and COPD 22% vs 9%), providing far greater scope for misdiagnosis. Furthermore, the VALIANT COPD group is characterised by the three major predictors of COPD: male gender (71%), advanced age, and smoking history (83%).^{349,350} Recruitment bias will exclude many individuals with severe pulmonary disease. However, the generalisability of results is reasonable as severe airflow obstruction is also uncommon in the wider population.¹³⁹

6.5 Conclusion

In summary, COPD is an independent predictor of mortality in patients with myocardial infarction, specifically of non-cardiovascular and sudden death. No

excess risk of atherosclerotic events was observed after adjusting for baseline risk factors and comorbidity. The proposed atherosclerotic effects of COPD are of limited clinical significance, at least during intermediate follow-up. There is a simple message. We must optimise both pulmonary and cardiovascular therapies in patients with COPD. Greater collaboration is required between the specialties to achieve this. Intensive treatment of established cardiovascular risk factors and disease is essential to improve outcomes in this high risk group.

Chapter 7

Baseline characteristics and outcomes of patients with heart failure receiving bronchodilators: evidence from the CHARM programme.

7.1 Introduction

Heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease are common partners with common problems.¹ Remarkably few studies have addressed this intersection between cardiovascular and pulmonary disease. The combination presents diagnostic challenges,¹ limits the use of β -blockers,¹⁷³ and is associated with worse survival.¹ The causes of higher mortality have been studied in a very limited fashion.¹²⁸ Use of bronchodilators, both β -agonist and antimuscarinic, is associated with adverse cardiovascular outcomes in patients with pulmonary disease.^{234,235,247,251,351} The prognosis of patients with HF prescribed bronchodilators is however ill defined.^{248,249} In particular there is little information regarding the prevalence of bronchodilator use in HF with and without systolic dysfunction, or the relationship between bronchodilator use and outcomes. In the Candesartan in Heart failure Assessment of Reduction in Mortality and morbidity (CHARM) programme, candesartan significantly reduced cardiovascular deaths and hospital admissions for heart failure.³⁵² The CHARM programme provides a unique opportunity to examine the prevalence and prognostic implications of bronchodilator use in a large cohort of patients with HF and wide range of left ventricular ejection fraction.

7.2 Methods

7.2.1 Trial design

Patients with symptomatic heart failure (New York Heart Association class II-IV) receiving standard therapy were enrolled into one of three parallel clinical

trials according to LVEF and angiotensin converting enzyme inhibitor treatment: LVEF \leq 40% and not receiving an ACEI due to previous intolerance (CHARM-Alternative); LVEF \leq 40% receiving ACEI treatment (CHARM-Added); and LVEF $>$ 40% (CHARM-Preserved). There were 7599 patients randomised, 3803 receiving candesartan and 3796 placebo: 2028 in CHARM-Alternative, 2548 in CHARM-Added, and 3023 in CHARM-Preserved. Details of the rationale, methods, exclusion criteria and main outcomes have been published previously.³⁵²⁻³⁵⁴ The study was approved by local ethics committees in all participating centres and all patients provided written informed consent.

7.2.2 Trial endpoints

The primary outcome was a composite of cardiovascular death or unplanned hospital admission for management of worsening HF. Secondary pre-specified endpoints and components included: cardiovascular death; hospital admission for HF; and composite of cardiovascular death, hospital admission for HF, non-fatal myocardial infarction or non-fatal stroke. The present study focused on the associations between bronchodilators and cardiovascular events in the cohorts with reduced (combined CHARM-Alternative / Added) and preserved (CHARM-Preserved) LV systolic function. Investigators at each participating centre employed a checkbox to record the use of bronchodilator therapy at baseline. The specific type of bronchodilator was not recorded.

7.2.3 Statistical analysis.

All data analyses were performed independently by the Medical Statistical Unit at the London School of Hygiene and Tropical Medicine, London, UK. Baseline characteristics of patients prescribed bronchodilators were summarised by mean (standard deviation) for continuous variables and by frequency (percentages) for categorical variables. Means were compared using the Student t-test and proportions compared using the chi-square test. All analyses were performed by intention to treat. The prognostic significance of bronchodilator use was evaluated for predefined clinically relevant outcomes, including the primary outcome and other major cardiovascular events.

The estimated hazard ratios were adjusted for all important predictors of mortality and morbidity identified in the CHARM programme,³⁵⁵ including age, sex, diabetes mellitus, NYHA class, rest dyspnoea, current cigarette smoking, previous hospitalisation for heart failure, first diagnosis of heart failure over 2 years ago, previous myocardial infarction, atrial fibrillation, heart rate, diastolic blood pressure, dependent oedema, pulmonary crackles, cardiomegaly, pulmonary oedema, mitral regurgitation, and candesartan treatment, using a multivariable Cox proportional hazards model. A 2-tailed p value of less than 0.05 was considered statistically significant. Data from the two studies of patients with reduced LVEF were combined, as this group was prespecified as clinically important. For combined analysis of the three trials, statistical heterogeneity tests were performed for each endpoint. To identify the independent predictors of bronchodilator prescribing, a logistic regression model was employed with demographic and disease-related characteristics as potential predictors.

7.3 Results

7.3.1 Baseline characteristics

The findings from 7599 patients were analysed. The median duration of follow-up was 37.7 months. A detailed review of patients' baseline characteristics has previously been published.³⁵⁴ The baseline characteristics of patients receiving bronchodilators are displayed in Table 7.1. 674 patients (8.9%) were prescribed bronchodilators. The prevalence was similar in patients with reduced compared with preserved systolic function (respectively 8.7% vs 9.2%, $p=0.46$).

Overall, a prior smoking history was more frequent in patients receiving bronchodilators (59.8% vs 47.7%, $p<0.0001$), although the proportion of current smokers was similar (16.2% vs 14.5%, $p=0.24$). No significant difference was observed in cardiovascular comorbidity between those prescribed and not prescribed bronchodilators, including history of myocardial infarction, angina, stroke, diabetes, hypertension and atrial fibrillation. A greater proportion of patients receiving bronchodilators had previously been hospitalised for worsening HF (77.7% vs 70.8%, $p=0.0001$). These findings were consistent irrespective of reduced or preserved ejection fraction.

Patients prescribed bronchodilators had poorer functional status, as indicated by an increased prevalence of NYHA classification III to IV. Overall, and in the reduced and preserved systolic function groups, clinical signs of HF were more common in those receiving bronchodilators. These included elevated jugular venous pressure, peripheral oedema, pulmonary crepitations and wheeze. Mean ejection

fraction was however similar comparing those with and without bronchodilators
(Overall 39.8% vs 38.8% respectively, p=0.10).

Table 7.1 Baseline characteristics of patients receiving bronchodilators

Characteristics Mean (SD) or n (%)	Preserved LVEF n=3023		Reduced LVEF n=4576		Overall n=7599	
	Bronchodilator n=277 (9.2)	No Bronchodilator n=2746 (90.8)	Bronchodilator n=397 (8.7)	No Bronchodilator n=4179 (91.3)	Bronchodilator n=674 (8.9)	No Bronchodilator n=6925 (91.1)
Demographics						
Age (years)	67.7 (10.5)	66.6 (11.1)	66.5 (9.8)	64.5 (11.1)	67.0 (10.1)	65.3 (11.1)
Female Sex	116 (41.9)	1096 (39.9)	27.8 (5.5)	27.6 (5.1)	208 (30.9)	2192 (31.7)
BMI	30.4 (7.1)	29.0 (5.6)	92 (23.2)	1096 (26.2)	28.9 (6.3)	28.2 (5.3)
Smoking Status						
Current Smoker	37 (13.4)	372 (13.5)	72 (18.1)	633 (15.1)	109 (16.2)	1005 (14.5)
Previous Smoker	151 (54.5)	1221 (44.5)	252 (63.5)	2080 (49.8)	403 (59.8)	3301 (47.7)
Non Smoker	89 (32.1)	1153 (42.0)	73 (18.4)	1466 (35.1)	162 (24.0)	2619 (37.8)
Medical History						
Myocardial Infarction	111 (40.1)	1229 (44.8)	230 (57.9)	2434 (58.2)	341 (50.6)	3663 (52.9)
Angina	163 (58.8)	1654 (60.2)	234 (58.9)	2301 (55.1)	397 (58.9)	3955 (57.1)
Stroke	23 (8.3)	245 (8.9)	36 (9.1)	359 (8.6)	59 (8.8)	604 (8.7)
Hypertension	184 (66.4)	1759 (64.1)	202 (50.9)	2041 (48.8)	386 (57.3)	3800 (54.9)
Diabetes Mellitus	91 (32.9)	766 (27.9)	116 (29.2)	1190 (28.5)	207 (30.7)	1956 (28.2)
Atrial Fibrillation	85 (30.7)	796 (29.0)	114 (28.7)	1088 (26.0)	199 (29.5)	1884 (27.2)
Prior HF hospitalisation	212 (76.5)	1864 (67.9)	312 (78.6)	3038 (72.7)	524 (77.7)	4902 (70.8)
Cancer	31 (11.2)	195 (7.1)	34 (8.6)	253 (6.1)	65 (9.6)	448 (6.5)
Severity Markers						
Ejection Fraction	55.6 (10.1)	53.9 (9.3)	28.8 (7.6)	28.8 (7.5)	39.8 (15.8)	38.8 (14.8)
NYHA II	113 (40.8)	1723 (62.7)	113 (28.5)	1467 (35.1)	226 (33.5)	3190 (46.1)
NYHA III	157 (56.7)	983 (35.8)	259 (65.2)	2586 (61.9)	416 (61.7)	3569 (51.5)
NYHA IV	7 (2.5)	40 (1.5)	25 (6.3)	126 (3.0)	32 (4.7)	166 (2.4)
Physical Examination						
Heart Rate (bpm)	75.4 (12.7)	70.9 (12.4)	76.9 (13.2)	73.6 (13.3)	76.3 (13.0)	72.5 (13.0)
Systolic BP (mm Hg)	134.8 (18.3)	136.3 (18.5)	127.1 (18.6)	127.4 (18.8)	130.3 (18.9)	130.9 (19.2)
Diastolic BP (mm Hg)	77.3 (11.0)	77.9 (10.7)	74.2 (11.0)	76.0 (10.7)	75.5 (11.1)	76.7 (10.7)
Elevated JVP	111 (40.1)	955 (34.8)	149 (37.5)	1393 (33.3)	260 (38.6)	2348 (33.9)
Peripheral Oedema	83 (30.0)	752 (27.4)	98 (24.7)	921 (22.0)	181 (26.9)	1673 (24.2)
Pulmonary Crepitations	72 (26.0)	418 (15.2)	87 (21.9)	655 (15.7)	159 (23.6)	1073 (15.5)
Pulmonary Wheeze	30 (10.8)	51 (1.9)	49 (12.3)	100 (2.4)	79 (11.7)	151 (2.2)
Electrocardiogram						
Atrial Fibrillation	43 (15.5)	435 (15.8)	61 (15.4)	609 (14.6)	104 (15.4)	1044 (15.1)
Bundle Branch Block	50 (18.1)	384 (14.0)	141 (35.5)	1236 (29.6)	191 (28.3)	1620 (23.4)
Chest X-Ray						
Pulmonary Oedema	8 (2.9)	74 (2.7)	11 (2.8)	118 (2.8)	19 (2.8)	192 (2.8)
Cardiomegaly	55 (19.9)	439 (16.0)	115 (29.0)	1058 (25.3)	170 (25.2)	1497 (21.6)
Concomitant Therapy						
β-blocker	90 (32.5)	1594 (58.0)	125 (31.5)	2394 (57.3)	215 (31.9)	3988 (57.6)
• Carvedilol	10(3.6)	194(7.1)	34(8.6)	742(17.8)	44(6.5)	936(13.5)
• Metoprolol	37(13.4)	734(26.7)	50(12.6)	1124(26.9)	87(12.9)	1858(26.8)
• Bisoprolol	9(3.2)	126(4.6)	8(2.0)	142(3.4)	17(2.5)	268(3.9)
• Atenolol	23(8.3)	339(12.4)	19(4.8)	219(5.2)	42(6.2)	558(8.1)
• Other β-blocker	11(4.0)	205(7.5)	15(3.8)	172(4.1)	26(3.9)	377(5.4)
Calcium channel blocker	119 (43.0)	825 (30.0)	70 (17.6)	528 (12.6)	189 (28.0)	1353 (19.5)
Amiodarone	32 (11.6)	214 (7.8)	60 (15.1)	457 (10.9)	92 (13.6)	671 (9.7)
Digoxin	86 (31.0)	756 (27.5)	225 (56.7)	2187 (52.3)	311 (46.1)	2943 (42.5)
ACE inhibitors	45 (16.2)	531 (19.3)	210 (52.9)	2339 (56.0)	255 (37.8)	2870 (41.4)
Spironolactone	43 (15.5)	309 (11.3)	91 (22.9)	829 (19.8)	134 (19.9)	1138 (16.4)
Diuretics	232 (83.8)	2027 (73.8)	366 (92.2)	3661 (87.6)	598 (88.7)	5688 (82.1)

β -blocker utilisation was markedly lower in patients receiving bronchodilators compared to those without bronchodilator therapy: Overall 31.9% vs 57.6%; Reduced 31.5% vs 57.3%; Preserved 32.5% vs 58.0% (all $p < 0.0001$). The proportion of patients receiving a β -1 selective adrenoceptor blocker (metoprolol, bisoprolol or atenolol) was similar in patients with and without bronchodilators (67.9% vs 67.3%, $p = 0.85$). The use of amiodarone, digoxin and calcium channel blockers was greater in those receiving bronchodilators, both overall and in patients with reduced or preserved ejection fraction. Treatment with bronchodilators was also associated with greater use of diuretic therapy, including spironolactone.

7.3.2 Independent predictors of use of bronchodilator therapy

Multivariable analysis of predictors of bronchodilator prescribing revealed smoking history to be the strongest independent determinant (Table 7.2).

Table 7.2 Independent predictors of bronchodilator use for CHARM overall

Predictor	Odds Ratio (95% CI)	p value	Wald Chi
Non-smoker	0.47 (0.39-0.56)	<0.0001	62.7
Heart rate (per 10 bpm)	1.25 (1.18-1.32)	<0.0001	56.6
Age	1.03 (1.02-1.03)	<0.0001	39.9
BMI	1.04 (1.02-1.05)	<0.0001	21.2
Diastolic blood pressure	0.99 (0.98-1.00)	0.0018	9.8
Ischaemic heart disease	0.81 (0.68-0.96)	0.0131	6.2

After adjusting for baseline variables including demographics, aetiology of heart failure and medical history, the odds of receiving bronchodilators for smokers were approximately twice those for non-smokers (odds ratio 0.47 [0.39-0.56],

p<0.0001). Age, body mass index, heart rate, blood pressure and presence of ischaemic heart disease were also independent predictors of bronchodilator use.

7.3.3 Mortality

Bronchodilator therapy was independently associated with increased mortality. 32.6% of patients receiving bronchodilators died from any cause, compared with 23.3% of those without bronchodilators (Table 7.3).

Table 7.3 Association between bronchodilator therapy and clinical outcomes by systolic function

Outcomes/ Systolic Function	Bronchodilator n=674	No Bronchodilator n=6925	Unadjusted HR (95% CI)	p value	Adjusted HR (95% CI)	p value	p value interaction *
Cardiovascular death or HF hospitalisation							
Overall	303 (45.0)	2157 (31.1)	1.65 (1.47-1.87)	<0.0001	1.38 (1.22-1.56)	<0.0001	0.1452
Reduced LVEF	198 (49.9)	1563 (37.4)	1.52 (1.31-1.76)	<0.0001	1.32 (1.14-1.53)	0.0003	
Preserved LVEF	105 (37.9)	594 (21.6)	2.00 (1.62-2.46)	<0.0001	1.52 (1.22-1.89)	0.0002	
All cause mortality							
Overall	220 (32.6)	1611 (23.3)	1.53 (1.33-1.76)	<0.0001	1.26 (1.09-1.45)	0.0015	0.4485
Reduced LVEF	155 (39.0)	1195 (28.6)	1.49 (1.26-2.12)	<0.0001	1.27 (1.07-1.51)	0.0055	
Preserved LVEF	65 (23.5)	416 (15.1)	1.63 (1.26-2.12)	0.0002	1.26 (0.95-1.65)	0.1041	
Non cardiovascular death							
Overall	51(7.6)	320(4.6)	1.78(1.32-2.39)	0.0001	1.49(1.10-2.01)	0.0097	0.4383
Reduced LVEF	31(7.8)	199(4.8)	1.81(1.24-2.64)	0.0021	1.57(1.07-2.31)	0.0214	
Preserved LVEF	20(7.2)	12(4.4)	1.73(1.08-2.78)	0.0231	1.35(0.82-2.22)	0.2394	
Cardiovascular death							
Overall	169 (25.1)	1291 (18.6)	1.47 (1.25-1.72)	<0.0001	1.21 (1.03-1.42)	0.0216	0.7738
Reduced LVEF	124 (31.2)	996 (23.8)	1.43 (1.18-1.72)	0.0002	1.22 (1.01-1.47)	0.0412	
Preserved LVEF	45 (16.2)	295 (10.7)	1.59 (1.16-2.18)	0.0038	1.23 (0.89-1.71)	0.2171	
Death due to HF progression							
Overall	66 (9.8)	403 (5.8)	1.84 (1.42-2.38)	<0.0001	1.40 (1.07-1.82)	0.0128	0.6735
Reduced LVEF	49 (12.3)	318 (7.6)	1.77 (1.31-2.39)	0.0002	1.39 (1.03-1.89)	0.0328	
Preserved LVEF	17 (6.1)	85 (3.1)	2.08 (1.23-3.50)	0.0059	1.51 (0.86-2.64)	0.1526	
Sudden death							
Overall	66 (9.8)	577 (8.3)	1.29 (1.00-1.66)	0.0532	1.13 (0.87-1.46)	0.3474	0.1283
Reduced LVEF	47 (11.8)	462 (11.1)	1.17 (0.87-1.58)	0.3105	1.06 (0.78-1.43)	0.7094	
Preserved LVEF	19 (6.9)	115 (4.2)	1.72 (1.06-2.79)	0.0292	1.34 (0.81-2.22)	0.2594	
HF hospitalisation							
Overall	225 (33.4)	1450 (20.9)	1.81 (1.57-2.09)	<0.0001	1.49 (1.29-1.72)	<0.0001	0.5480
Reduced LVEF	142 (35.8)	1016 (24.3)	1.66 (1.40-1.98)	<0.0001	1.43 (1.20-1.71)	0.0001	
Preserved LVEF	83 (30.0)	434 (15.8)	2.14 (1.69-2.71)	<0.0001	1.59 (1.25-2.04)	0.0002	
CV death, HF hospitalisation, non-fatal MI, non-fatal stroke							
Overall	317 (47.0)	2372 (34.3)	1.57 (1.39-1.76)	<0.0001	1.32 (1.17-1.76)	<0.0001	0.2775
Reduced LVEF	205 (51.6)	1667 (39.9)	1.47 (1.27-1.70)	<0.0001	1.28 (1.10-1.48)	0.0010	
Preserved LVEF	112 (40.4)	705 (25.7)	1.78 (1.46-2.17)	<0.0001	1.43 (1.16-1.76)	0.0007	

* Interaction between bronchodilator (vs no bronchodilator) and reduced LVEF (vs preserved LVEF)

After adjusting for additional predictors of mortality, the risk of death was 26% higher in patients prescribed bronchodilators (adjusted HR 1.26 [95% CI 1.09–1.45]). This higher risk of overall mortality reflected a higher incidence of both non-cardiovascular death (7.6% vs 4.6%, HR 1.49 [1.10-2.01]) and cardiovascular death (25.1% vs 18.6%, HR 1.21 [1.03-1.42]). The higher risk of cardiovascular death was largely attributable to death due to progressive pump failure (9.8% vs 5.8%, HR 1.40 [1.07-1.82]). The risk of sudden death was not elevated after correcting for baseline differences between patients receiving and not receiving bronchodilators. The greater mortality associated with bronchodilator use was consistent in patients with reduced and preserved systolic function: all cause mortality (HR 1.27 vs 1.26 respectively); cardiovascular death (HR 1.22 vs 1.23); and non-cardiovascular death (HR 1.57 vs 1.35).

7.3.4 Cardiovascular morbidity and mortality

Bronchodilator therapy was an independent predictor of worse fatal and non-fatal cardiovascular outcomes in patients with heart failure (Table 7.3). Overall, the primary outcome of cardiovascular death or HF hospitalisation occurred in 45.0% patients receiving bronchodilators as opposed to 31.1% of those without bronchodilators (adjusted HR 1.38 [1.22-1.56], $p<0.0001$, Table 7.3). The risk of hospitalisation due to worsening HF associated with bronchodilators was likewise 49% higher (HR 1.49 [1.29-1.72], $p<0.0001$). Finally, the relative risk of sustaining a major adverse cardiovascular event (defined as cardiovascular death, HF hospitalisation, non-fatal MI or non-fatal stroke) was 32% higher in those receiving bronchodilators (HR 1.32 [1.17-1.76], $p<0.0001$).

As with mortality, the association between bronchodilator therapy and adverse outcomes was consistent in patients with reduced and preserved systolic function. Risk of the primary endpoint, HF hospitalisation, and major adverse cardiovascular events was greater in patients receiving bronchodilators, irrespective of left ventricular ejection fraction. Formal statistical testing for an interaction confirmed no significant difference between the cohorts (Table 7.3).

7.3.5 Interaction between bronchodilators and concurrent β -blockers

Bronchodilator use was associated with adverse outcomes regardless of concurrent β -blocker therapy (Table 7.4).

Table 7.4 Association between bronchodilator use and clinical outcomes according to background β -blocker therapy in CHARM overall

Outcome, β-blocker	Bronchodilator	No Bronchodilator	Unadjusted HR (95% CI)	p value	Adjusted HR (95% CI)	p value	p value interaction *
Cardiovascular death or HF hospitalisation							
β-blocker	85 (39.5)	1054 (26.4)	1.73 (1.39-2.16)	0.0000	1.44 (1.15-1.80)	0.0015	0.2557
No β-blocker	218 (47.5)	1103 (37.6)	1.22 (1.05-1.42)	0.0080	1.22 (1.05-1.42)	0.0080	
All cause mortality							
β-blocker	61 (28.4)	773 (19.4)	1.62 (1.25-2.10)	0.0003	1.32 (1.01-1.72)	0.0406	0.3804
No β-blocker	159 (34.6)	838 (28.5)	1.14 (0.96-1.36)	0.1282	1.14 (0.96-1.36)	0.1282	
Non cardiovascular death							
β-blocker	15 (7.0)	153 (3.8)	1.99 (1.17-3.38)	0.0112	1.48(0.86-2.55)	0.1547	0.5878
No β-blocker	36 (7.8)	167 (5.7)	1.39 (0.96-2.01)	0.0798	1.19(0.78-2.32)	0.1543	
Cardiovascular death							
β-blocker	46 (21.4)	620 (15.5)	1.52 (1.13-2.06)	0.0059	1.26 (0.93-1.71)	0.1318	0.4942
No β-blocker	123 (26.8)	671 (22.8)	1.09 (0.90-1.33)	0.3629	1.09 (0.90-1.33)	0.3629	
Death due to HF progression							
β-blocker	15 (7.0)	161 (4.0)	1.94 (1.14-3.29)	0.0143	1.56 (0.91-2.69)	0.1064	0.4301
No β-blocker	51 (11.1)	242 (8.2)	1.19 (0.87-1.62)	0.2738	1.19 (0.87-1.62)	0.2738	
Sudden death							
β-blocker	24 (11.2)	297 (7.4)	1.65 (1.09-2.51)	0.0178	1.46 (0.96-2.23)	0.0772	0.1181
No β-blocker	42 (9.2)	280 (9.5)	0.93 (0.67-1.29)	0.6752	0.93 (0.67-1.29)	0.6752	
HF hospitalisation							
β-blocker	61 (28.4)	696 (17.5)	1.87 (1.44-2.43)	0.0000	1.55 (1.19-2.02)	0.0013	0.3402
No β-blocker	164 (35.7)	754 (25.7)	1.30 (1.10-1.54)	0.0027	1.30 (1.10-1.54)	0.0027	
Cardiovascular death, HF hospitalisation, non-fatal MI, non-fatal stroke							
β-blocker	89 (41.4)	1187 (29.8)	1.60 (1.29-1.98)	0.0000	1.33 (1.07-1.65)	0.0115	0.4781
No β-blocker	228 (49.7)	1185 (40.3)	1.19 (1.03-2.51)	0.0154	1.19 (1.03-1.38)	0.0154	

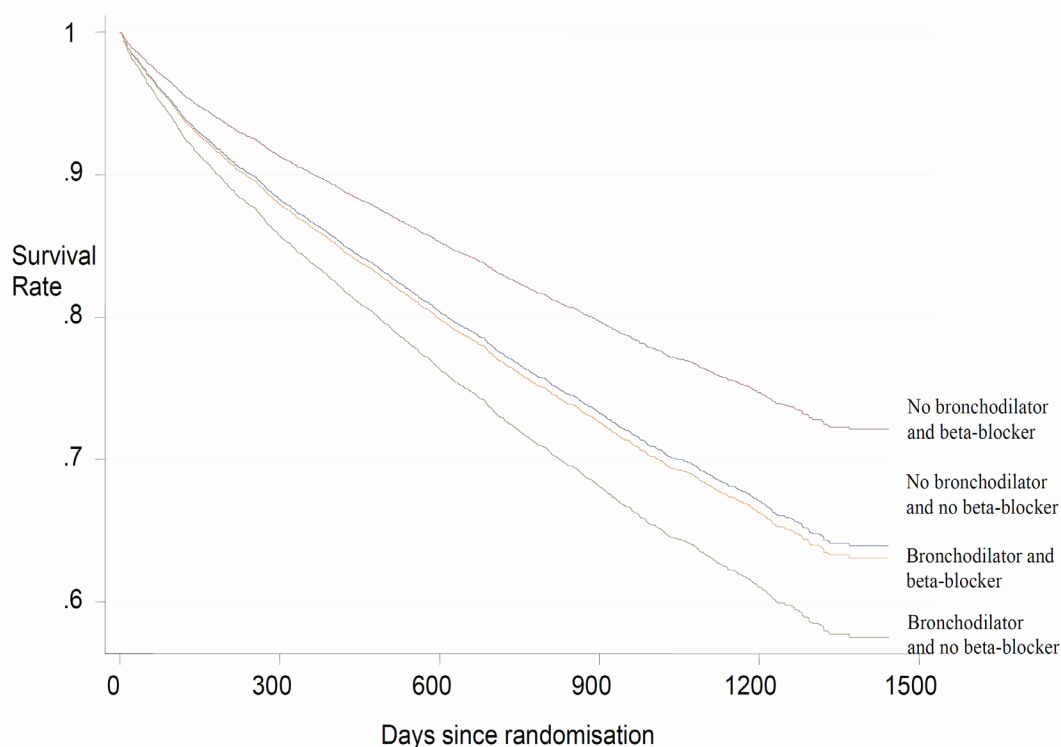
* Interaction between bronchodilator (vs no bronchodilator) and β -blocker (vs no β -blocker)

Among patients receiving β -blockers, bronchodilator use (compared to no bronchodilator use) was associated with greater all cause mortality (HR 1.32 [1.01-1.72] versus 1.14 [0.96-1.36] in those not receiving a β -blocker), cardiovascular death or HF hospitalisation (HR 1.44 [1.15-1.80] versus 1.22 [1.05-1.42]), and major adverse cardiovascular events (HR 1.33 [1.07-1.65] versus 1.19 [1.03-1.38]). No statistical interaction was observed between bronchodilator therapy and β -blockade with respect to any pre-specified outcome.

7.3.6 Relationship between β -blockers and mortality

Mortality was significantly lower in patients receiving β -blockers, irrespective of concurrent bronchodilator therapy (Figure 7.1).

Figure 7.1 Adjusted survival rate by bronchodilator and β -blocker use



Overall, the adjusted hazard ratio for mortality comparing patients with and without β -blockade was 0.77 [0.70–0.85], $p<0.001$. In patients receiving bronchodilators, 28.4% of those prescribed β -blockers died, compared to 34.6% of those not prescribed β -blockers (HR 0.87 [0.64-1.18], $p=0.354$). This relative risk of death in β -blocker treated patients was also lower in those not receiving bronchodilators (19.4% vs 28.5% respectively, HR 0.76 [0.69-0.85], $p<0.001$). No interaction was observed between β -blockade and bronchodilator therapy.

7.4 Discussion

Although the association between bronchodilator use (both β -agonist and anticholinergic) and adverse cardiovascular events in patients with pulmonary disease is well recognised,^{234,235,247,251,351} the relationship between the use of these drugs and outcomes in patients with HF is uncertain.^{248,249} Several findings were noteworthy. Bronchodilator use was associated with increased all cause mortality, cardiovascular death, HF hospitalisation and major adverse cardiovascular events. The adverse prognostic implications were consistent in patients with reduced and preserved systolic function, and remained significant after comprehensive multivariate adjustment. Moreover, the magnitude of risk associated with bronchodilators was comparable to recognised predictors such as NYHA class, bundle branch block, ischaemic heart disease, heart rate and blood pressure.³⁵⁵ No interaction was observed between bronchodilators and β -blockade with respect to outcomes.

Remarkably few reports describe bronchodilator use in patients with HF. The prevalence in CHARM Overall (8.9%) was similar to that observed in a community heart failure clinic in the United Kingdom (12.1%).¹⁷² Although pulmonary disease is more common in patients with HF and preserved ejection fraction,¹ the prevalence of bronchodilator use was similar in patients with reduced and preserved systolic function. Symptoms and signs of HF were more frequent in patients prescribed bronchodilators despite similar ejection fractions, as were prior hospitalisations for decompensated HF. The findings highlight the diagnostic dilemmas posed by the combination of HF and pulmonary disease.¹ No qualitative symptoms are unique to HF.⁸ Signs are equally misleading. Although cor pulmonale is rare in patients with COPD,^{1,137,138} elevated jugular venous pressure is not. A comprehensive study investigated 405 elderly patients with stable COPD.¹³⁷ Heart failure was diagnosed by an expert panel following chest radiography, electrocardiography, echocardiography and pulmonary function tests. Nearly a quarter (23.3%) of the 322 patients with COPD in whom HF was excluded had a raised jugular venous pressure.¹⁸ A similar proportion of patients with COPD are reported to have mild pulmonary hypertension.¹³⁸ Pulmonary disease therefore appears to worsen the clinical syndrome of HF.

The diversity and magnitude of adverse outcomes associated with bronchodilator therapy is surprising. Cohorts defined by bronchodilator prescription undoubtedly represent a heterogeneous group of patients: COPD, asthma, restrictive lung disease, and those misdiagnosed with airflow obstruction. The latter is common in patients with decompensated HF,^{45,46} in whom interstitial oedema causes airway compression and bronchial hyperresponsiveness.^{1,47} Non-cardiovascular deaths are

inevitable in cohorts dominated by pulmonary disease. The excess cardiovascular mortality is more concerning. Bronchodilators were associated with a 40% higher risk of death due to progressive pump failure. The risk of hospitalisation for worsening HF was likewise 49% greater.

These findings corroborate and extend two prior studies examining patients with HF or LVSD prescribed inhaled β -agonists.^{248,249} In 1529 subjects with LVSD identified retrospectively through imaging records,²⁴⁹ all cause mortality and HF hospitalisation within 1 year increased with the average number of canisters dispensed per month. After covariate adjustment, the risk of HF admission was: 1.3 [0.9-2.0] (1 canister / month); 1.7 [1.2-2.5] (2 canisters / month); 2.0 [1.3-3.0] (≥ 3 canisters / month). Risk of death was similarly increased: 0.9 [0.5-1.6] (1 canister / month); 1.4 [0.9-2.2] (2 canisters / month); 2.0 [1.3-3.2] (≥ 3 canisters / month). However, the association was undermined by the indication for β -agonist use: increasing dyspnoea and resulting β -agonist prescription may simply have reflected worsening HF. Without markers of HF severity the multivariate model was unable to adjust for such confounding. A second case control study observed a similar relationship between β -agonists and HF hospitalisation in patients with existing HF.²⁴⁸ The risk remained significant after adjustment for age, cardiovascular comorbidity, presence of COPD and β -blocker prescription (OR 1.6 [1.0-2.7]).

The association between bronchodilators and worsening HF could be attributed to confounding by indication and the severity of underlying lung disease. Bronchodilators may simply be prescribed to patients with worse heart failure or airflow obstruction. However, unlike previous studies, the former confounder (severity of heart failure) is minimised by comprehensive adjustment incorporating

measures of heart failure signs, symptoms and functional class as well as history of heart failure hospitalisation and ejection fraction. The latter confounder (severity of lung disease) is to some extent addressed in the current analysis as the CHARM enrolment criteria excluded patients with ‘severe obstructive pulmonary disease’. Furthermore, the recruitment bias inherent to clinical trials is also likely to have reduced inclusion of individuals with severe pulmonary disease. Nonetheless, infection is a recognised precipitant of HF decompensation and may have contributed to the marked increase in fatal and non-fatal pump failure.^{78,86}

Heart failure is characterised by increased adrenergic drive. β_1 and β_2 adrenoceptors mediate noradrenaline toxicity, fibrosis and necrosis. Down regulation of β_1 receptors with preservation of the β_2 subpopulation reduces the β_1/β_2 ratio.²³¹ The inotropic responsiveness (and likewise vulnerability) of the failing myocardium to β_2 -agonists thereby assumes greater importance.^{232,233} Although the specific types and doses of bronchodilator were not recorded, inhaled β_2 -agonists are baseline therapy for both COPD and asthma. It is possible that bronchodilators compound maladaptive remodeling and further depress myocardial function. Two observations temper this argument. β_2 -agonists exert numerous arrhythmic effects: tachycardia, hypokalaemia, QTC prolongation, disturbed autonomic modulation and depressed heart rate variability.²³⁴⁻²³⁷ The lack of an associated increase in sudden cardiac death, particularly in those with LVSD, suggests systemic consequences are minimal. Secondly, if mediated by β -adrenergic stimulation, the adverse consequences would possibly be lessened by concurrent β -blocker use. No such interaction was observed. However, the majority of patients received cardioselective

β_1 -blockers, namely metoprolol or bisoprolol. Whether β_1 -blockade antagonises β_2 -mediated effects is unknown.

In three observational studies, β -blockers were consistently associated with better survival in patients with HF and concurrent COPD.^{128,166,227} None reported the outcomes of patients receiving bronchodilators, in whom physicians may be wary of β -blockade. This important patient group has now been examined. Although limited by patient numbers, formal testing revealed no significant interaction between bronchodilator use and the better survival associated with β -blockade. Moreover, no adverse effects were observed for any prespecified endpoint. In particular, non-cardiovascular mortality was not increased in patients taking bronchodilators who were also receiving β -blockers. This observation should help alleviate historical concerns regarding safety. As with previous reports,^{128,166,227} recruitment bias and the absence of pulmonary function data limit inference to patients with severe or reversible airflow obstruction.

Several limitations must be acknowledged. Whether bronchodilators were prescribed for COPD, asthma, or alternative reasons is unknown. The specific types, administration routes and doses of bronchodilator were not recorded. However, inhaled short acting β -agonists are recommended first line therapy.⁵ Although the prevalence of β -agonists (particularly oral), anticholinergics and inhaled corticosteroids would be interesting, concurrent prescribing would inextricably merge their respective effects. Finally, as with all observational studies, no causal relationship may be inferred.

7.5 Conclusion

Bronchodilator use is a powerful independent predictor of worsening heart failure and increased mortality in a broad spectrum of patients with HF. Whether this relates to a toxic effect of β -agonists (or other bronchodilators), underlying pulmonary disease or both is unclear. There is a simple clinical message. Vigilance is paramount when considering the prescription of bronchodilators in patients with HF. Physicians should be rigorous in their diagnosis of airways disease, obtain objective evidence of airflow obstruction and do so when patients are clinically euvolaemic. β -agonists should only be prescribed in patients where these agents lead to documented reversal of airways obstruction. Physicians should also be alert to the fact that use of bronchodilators identifies a patient at increased risk of worsening heart failure and death. There are many challenges for future research. The interaction between bronchodilators, pulmonary disease, and the syndrome of heart failure is complex. Greater understanding of these relationships may in turn explain the association between bronchodilators, hospital admissions and increased mortality. Only randomised controlled trials can conclusively prove or disprove the safety of bronchodilators in patients with heart failure.

Chapter 8

Final Discussion

Heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease are common partners with common problems. Each condition affects in excess of ten million patients worldwide.^{4,5} Reports addressing this intersection between cardiology and respiratory medicine are however few and far between. The demise of the general physician and evolution of subspecialty medicine is partly responsible. Cardiologists increasingly practice in tertiary centres devoid of other specialties. Ironically, as we move towards single system medicine, the aging population presents with increasing comorbidities.

Landmark clinical trials have transformed the treatment and prognosis of patients with HF. ACE inhibitors, β -blockers, aldosterone antagonists, angiotensin receptor blockers and device therapies all confer unequivocal morbidity and mortality benefits.⁴ With each advance the absolute survival gains of novel therapies in clinical trials has diminished. Despite this armamentarium, prognosis at the population level remains poor.²⁷⁵ Two issues predominate: limited uptake of evidence based therapies into clinical practice, and the impact of comorbidities. Heart failure is characterised by the latter: diabetes, COPD, anaemia, chronic kidney disease, atrial fibrillation and coronary disease. Each condition is independently associated with worse clinical outcomes, through mechanisms which remain incompletely defined. Whether established therapies for each condition are beneficial in patients with concurrent HF is often uncertain.

Unlike other comorbidities, the coexistence of COPD exposes the patient to double jeopardy. In addition to therapeutic dilemmas, the combination poses many diagnostic challenges. These are comprehensively and critically appraised in this thesis. Such review will hopefully prove useful to practicing physicians. A number

of simple conclusions may be drawn. Symptoms and signs frequently overlap, as highlighted in the CHARM and VALIANT analyses. The evaluation of cardiac and pulmonary function is often problematic and potentially misleading. Echocardiography and pulmonary function tests should be performed in every patient with HF and suspected COPD. Careful interpretation is required to avoid misdiagnosis and inappropriate treatment. In particular, airflow obstruction must be demonstrated when the patient is euvolaemic, assessed by clinical signs (pitting oedema, elevated jugular venous pressure, pulmonary rales) and chest radiograph. Very high and very low concentrations of natriuretic peptides have high positive and negative predictive values for diagnosing HF in those with both conditions. Intermediate values are less informative. In those with limited acoustic windows cardiac magnetic resonance imaging is the modality of choice.

The epidemiology of HF and COPD was previously ill defined. This thesis has created a comprehensive reference source expanding more narrative publications. The information allows comparison of the prevalence of COPD in different environments, between countries, and to a degree over time. The analysis from the Scottish Continuous Morbidity Recording scheme confirms and extends these observations. The prevalence of COPD was approximately sevenfold greater in patients with HF than in the primary care population. More importantly, the prevalence increased year on year. These changes may previously have been attributed to an ageing population or increasing age of presentation. However, the trend remained significant after age standardisation. Finally, I observed a clear socioeconomic gradient, with prevalence greatest in the most deprived. Smoking, the main risk factor for COPD, increased in parallel. HF and COPD are clearly

‘common partners’. The results emphasise the need to promote smoking cessation, and target the most deprived patients with HF.

The ‘common problems’ are both therapeutic and prognostic. The former undoubtedly contributes to the latter. The cornerstones of therapy are β -blockers and β -agonists, whose pharmacologic effects are diametrically opposed. Each is purported to adversely affect the alternative condition. β -blockers are well tolerated in patients with mild and fixed airflow obstruction. Although patients with more severe disease may tolerate β -blockers, the evidence is rudimentary.² Critical appraisal revealed several shortcomings, foremost being that no study had included patients with HF. Of the 20 randomised controlled trials included in the Cochrane meta-analysis, 11 involved single doses and only one lasted longer than a month. The long term impact of β -blockade on pulmonary function, symptoms and quality of life was therefore largely unknown. In particular, the effect on health status had never been assessed in any cohort with COPD.

Although recruitment was challenging, the baseline characteristics of the cohort were well matched and consistent with previous studies in moderate to severe COPD. Three key findings emerged. Treatment with bisoprolol was associated with an increase in airflow obstruction. However, bronchodilator response to inhaled β_2 -agonist was preserved. β -blockade exerted no adverse effect on health related quality of life or functional status. The primary endpoint initially appears at odds with the Cochrane analysis, which observed no significant change in FEV₁ with longer term cardioselective β -blockade (-2.39% [CI -5.69% to 0.91%]).² However, the trials included in the meta-analysis exhibited a degree of heterogeneity. In the longest study of patients with severe COPD, atenolol and metoprolol each significantly

reduced FEV₁ by around 10% over four weeks.¹⁹⁵ I observed a reduction in FEV₁ of similar magnitude (post-bronchodilator 110 ml, 7%). A further randomised cross-over trial supports my findings, though was not included in the meta-analysis.²⁰¹ FEV₁ declined significantly over 6 months by approximately 0.2 litres in patients with mild COPD and significant reversibility receiving bisoprolol or atenolol. Although lacking a concurrent placebo group, lung function parameters normalised during the placebo cross-over period, suggesting β -blockade directly caused bronchoconstriction. Furthermore, airway resistance increased with therapy duration despite unchanged β -blocker doses. This highlights the need for longer term studies, particularly in patients with HF.

The finding of preserved β_2 -agonist response corroborates two prior single dose studies of bisoprolol in patients with mild to moderate COPD.^{190,191} Bisoprolol is highly β_1 -selective, providing a wide split between β_1 and β_2 -adrenoceptor blockade. At therapeutic levels, response to β_2 -agonists appears largely preserved and counteracts any change in airway resistance. This is particularly important in patients with HF, in whom abrupt β -blocker withdrawal may precipitate rebound ischaemia, ventricular arrhythmias and even death. The ability to treat bronchospasm while continuing or reducing the dose of β_1 -blockade is reassuring.

The assessment of health status was likewise encouraging. Most importantly, β -blockade exerted no adverse effect on health related quality of life or functional status. Secondly, all three measures of health status and components including dyspnoea score improved. Though not statistically significant, the consistent directionality of change is reassuring. Finally, the observations were concordant with the stable residual volume, which predicts exercise capacity better than FEV₁.

The findings pose further questions and hopefully provide direction for larger randomised controlled trials. Is an asymptomatic reduction in FEV₁ an acceptable sacrifice given the established prognostic benefits of β -blockers? Will symptoms and quality of life improve significantly over longer follow up? Are the effects of β -blockade on airflow obstruction and reversibility dose dependent? Only robust multicentre trials will provide the answers.

This paucity of existing evidence translates into clinical practice. Pulmonary disease was the most powerful independent predictor of β -blocker underutilisation in the Euro Heart Failure Survey (OR 0.35).¹⁷³ My analysis from the Continuous Morbidity Recording scheme revealed similar odds of β -blocker prescribing in primary care (OR 0.30). Whether the gap between patients with and without COPD is improving was previously unknown. The results were disappointing. Despite the overall improvement, the relative difference between those with and without COPD remained unchanged. By 2004, only 18% of individuals with HF and COPD were prescribed β -blockers in the community. A decade after landmark β -blocker trials, it is remarkable that the Quality and Outcomes Framework in the United Kingdom fails to incorporate β -blockade. The inclusion of β -blocker targets in the framework for 2009/10 will hopefully improve utilisation in those with concurrent COPD. The subject certainly merits revisiting in future.

The Achilles heel of β -blockade in HF with COPD is the lack of proven prognostic benefit. The only contemporary evidence derives from the Val-HeFT trial. Mortality in patients with HF and COPD was approximately 17% in those prescribed β -blockers, as opposed to 31% in those without β -blockade.¹²⁸ No statistical adjustment for baseline differences was performed. The analyses from

VALIANT and CHARM build on this report. 51% of patients with concurrent COPD in VALIANT received β -blockers, with an associated lower mortality (25% vs 35%, $p<0.001$). No significant interaction was observed between COPD and β -blocker use with respect to mortality. β -blocker use was not adversely associated with any pre-specified outcome in patients with COPD, including non-cardiovascular mortality. Likewise in CHARM, mortality was significantly lower in patients receiving β -blockers irrespective of concurrent bronchodilator therapy. Although limited by patient numbers, formal testing revealed no significant interaction between bronchodilator use and the better survival associated with β -blockade. Both analyses must be interpreted cautiously. Recruitment bias and the absence of pulmonary function data limit inference to patients with severe or reversible airflow obstruction. Association must never be mistaken for causation. Nevertheless, the findings support the use of β -blockers in patients with HF and COPD.

The short and long term effects of β -blockade contrast markedly: acute negative inotropy precedes improved left ventricular systolic function. β -agonists exert the reverse pharmacologic effects of β -blockers. It follows that acute positive inotropy may give way to longer term left ventricular systolic dysfunction. Critical appraisal of existing evidence supports this theory. β -agonists were associated with increased mortality and HF hospitalisation in two previous studies involving patients with HF.^{248,249} However, the results were undermined by limited adjustment for severity of HF and confounding by indication.

The analysis from CHARM in part addresses these shortcomings. Confounding by severity of HF was minimised by comprehensive adjustment incorporating HF signs, symptoms, functional class and ejection fraction.

Bronchodilator use was associated with increased all cause mortality, cardiovascular death, progressive pump failure, and HF hospitalisation. The adverse prognostic implications were consistent in patients with reduced and preserved systolic function. Moreover, the magnitude of risk associated with bronchodilators was comparable to many recognised predictors of poor outcomes.³⁵⁵

The relationship between bronchodilators, pulmonary disease, and the syndrome of heart failure appears complex. Elucidating the risk associated with specific bronchodilators will require large well characterised cohorts to provide sufficient statistical power to assess clinical endpoints. Although bronchodilators are the cornerstone of symptomatic relief, the weight of evidence may eventually sway the balance of risk and benefit. Only randomised controlled trials can conclusively prove or disprove the safety of bronchodilators in patients with HF. In the meantime, physicians should prescribe bronchodilators only when clinically indicated, and be aware that bronchodilator use identifies a patient at increased risk of worsening heart failure and death.

Given the range and magnitude of diagnostic and therapeutic problems, the prognosis of patients with HF and COPD has been remarkably overlooked until recently.^{97,128,167,171} Both conditions are systemic disorders with overlapping pathophysiological processes. Following an extensive literature review, I found that COPD was consistently an independent predictor of death and HF hospitalisation when reported in multivariable models. In many models the prognostic significance approached or exceeded that of traditional factors. However, the causes of increased mortality were uncertain.

My analysis from VALIANT characterises the impact of COPD on outcomes in patients with MI complicated by HF or LVSD. Atherosclerotic consequences of chronic systemic inflammation in COPD have been postulated.^{139,333,334} COPD was an independent predictor of mortality, largely due to increased non-cardiovascular and sudden death. Although the causes of sudden death are uncertain, numerous substrates for ventricular arrhythmias exist in patients with COPD. The safety of β -agonists in susceptible patients must again be questioned. The proposed atherosclerotic effects of COPD appeared of limited clinical significance. The 58% increased risk of atherosclerotic events was reduced by adjusting in multivariable analyses (HR 0.98 [0.77-1.23]). The independent predictors of MI or stroke were all established cardiovascular risk factors or comorbidity. This reinforces the importance of intensive treatment of existing cardiovascular risk factors and disease in such patients.

In conclusion, this thesis has summarised and extended our understanding of heart failure with concurrent chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. An array of diagnostic and therapeutic dilemmas have been exposed which confront practicing physicians on a daily basis. The right answers require the right questions. Hopefully I have posed the right questions and contributed towards finding the right answers. Only large randomised controlled trials will solve the quandary of β -blockers and β -agonists. Justification for these trials evolves from observational data and smaller prospective studies such as my own. In the meantime, I hope the evidence presented in this thesis will stimulate physicians to re-evaluate the management of patients with HF and COPD.

References

- (1) Hawkins NM, Petrie MC, Jhund PS et al. Heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: diagnostic pitfalls and epidemiology. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2009; **11**(2):130-139.
- (2) Salpeter S, Ormiston T, Salpeter E. Cardioselective beta-blockers for chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Cochrane Database Syst Rev* 2005;(4):CD003566.
- (3) Le Jemtel TH, Padeletti M, Jelic S. Diagnostic and therapeutic challenges in patients with coexistent chronic obstructive pulmonary disease and chronic heart failure. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 2007; **49**(2):171-180.
- (4) Dickstein K, Cohen-Solal A, Filippatos G et al. ESC Guidelines for the diagnosis and treatment of acute and chronic heart failure 2008: the Task Force for the Diagnosis and Treatment of Acute and Chronic Heart Failure 2008 of the European Society of Cardiology. Developed in collaboration with the Heart Failure Association of the ESC (HFA) and endorsed by the European Society of Intensive Care Medicine (ESICM). *Eur Heart J* 2008; **29**(19):2388-2442.
- (5) GOLD Global Initiative for Chronic Obstructive Lung Disease. Global strategy for the diagnosis, management, and prevention of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: NHLBI/WHO Workshop Report. Updated 2008 <http://www.goldcopd.com>.
- (6) Poller U, Fuchs B, Gorf A et al. Terbutaline-induced desensitization of human cardiac beta 2-adrenoceptor-mediated positive inotropic effects: attenuation by ketotifen. *Cardiovasc Res* 1998; **40**(1):211-222.
- (7) McKee PA, Castelli WP, McNamara PM, Kannel WB. The natural history of congestive heart failure: the Framingham study. *N Engl J Med* 1971; **285**(26):1441-1446.

- (8) Caroci AS, Lareau SC. Descriptors of dyspnea by patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease versus congestive heart failure. *Heart Lung* 2004; **33**(2):102-110.
- (9) Schellenbaum GD, Rea TD, Heckbert SR et al. Survival associated with two sets of diagnostic criteria for congestive heart failure. *Am J Epidemiol* 2004; **160**(7):628-635.
- (10) Milne EN, Bass H. Roentgenologic and functional analysis of combined chronic obstructive pulmonary disease and congestive cardiac failure. *Invest Radiol* 1969; **4**(3):129-147.
- (11) Hublitz UF, Shapiro JH. Atypical pulmonary patterns of congestive failure in chronic lung disease. The influence of pre-existing disease on the appearance and distribution of pulmonary edema. *Radiology* 1969; **93**(5):995-1006.
- (12) Gehlbach BK, Geppert E. The pulmonary manifestations of left heart failure. *Chest* 2004; **125**(2):669-682.
- (13) Milne EN. Correlation of physiologic findings with chest roentgenology. *Radiol Clin North Am* 1973; **11**(1):17-47.
- (14) Miserocchi G. Physiology and pathophysiology of pleural fluid turnover. *Eur Respir J* 1997; **10**(1):219-225.
- (15) Wiener-Kronish JP, Goldstein R, Matthay RA et al. Lack of association of pleural effusion with chronic pulmonary arterial and right atrial hypertension. *Chest* 1987; **92**(6):967-970.
- (16) Gao ZC, Xue PL, Zhang Y et al. Potential role of human visceral pleura in pleural fluid turnover. *Chin Med J (Engl)* 2006; **119**(3):250-254.
- (17) Wheeldon NM, MacDonald TM, Flucker CJ et al. Echocardiography in chronic heart failure in the community. *Q J Med* 1993; **86**(1):17-23.

- (18) Rutten FH, Moons KG, Cramer MJ et al. Recognising heart failure in elderly patients with stable chronic obstructive pulmonary disease in primary care: cross sectional diagnostic study. *BMJ* 2005; **331**(7529):1379.
- (19) Boussuges A, Pinet C, Molenat F et al. Left atrial and ventricular filling in chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. An echocardiographic and Doppler study. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med* 2000; **162**(2 Pt 1):670-675.
- (20) Vizza CD, Lynch JP, Ochoa LL, Richardson G, Trulock EP. Right and left ventricular dysfunction in patients with severe pulmonary disease. *Chest* 1998; **113**(3):576-583.
- (21) Grayburn PA, Weiss JL, Hack TC et al. Phase III multicenter trial comparing the efficacy of 2% dodecafluoropentane emulsion (EchoGen) and sonicated 5% human albumin (Albunex) as ultrasound contrast agents in patients with suboptimal echocardiograms. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 1998; **32**(1):230-236.
- (22) Hundley WG, Kizilbash AM, Afridi I et al. Administration of an intravenous perfluorocarbon contrast agent improves echocardiographic determination of left ventricular volumes and ejection fraction: comparison with cine magnetic resonance imaging. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 1998; **32**(5):1426-1432.
- (23) Arcasoy SM, Christie JD, Ferrari VA et al. Echocardiographic assessment of pulmonary hypertension in patients with advanced lung disease. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med* 2003; **167**(5):735-740.
- (24) Pennell DJ, Sechtem UP, Higgins CB et al. Clinical indications for cardiovascular magnetic resonance (CMR): Consensus Panel report. *Eur Heart J* 2004; **25**(21):1940-1965.
- (25) Hoffmann R, von Bardeleben S, ten Cate F et al. Assessment of systolic left ventricular function: a multi-centre comparison of cineventriculography, cardiac magnetic resonance imaging, unenhanced and contrast-enhanced echocardiography. *Eur Heart J* 2005; **26**(6):607-616.

- (26) Marcu CB, Beek AM, van Rossum AC. Cardiovascular magnetic resonance imaging for the assessment of right heart involvement in cardiac and pulmonary disease. *Heart Lung Circ* 2006; **15**(6):362-370.
- (27) Assomull RG, Prasad SK, Lyne J et al. Cardiovascular magnetic resonance, fibrosis, and prognosis in dilated cardiomyopathy. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 2006; **48**(10):1977-1985.
- (28) Hendel RC, Patel MR, Kramer CM et al. ACCF/ACR/SCCT/SCMR/ASNC/NASCI/SCAI/SIR 2006 appropriateness criteria for cardiac computed tomography and cardiac magnetic resonance imaging: a report of the American College of Cardiology Foundation Quality Strategic Directions Committee Appropriateness Criteria Working Group, American College of Radiology, Society of Cardiovascular Computed Tomography, Society for Cardiovascular Magnetic Resonance, American Society of Nuclear Cardiology, North American Society for Cardiac Imaging, Society for Cardiovascular Angiography and Interventions, and Society of Interventional Radiology. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 2006; **48**(7):1475-1497.
- (29) Silver MA, Maisel A, Yancy CW et al. BNP Consensus Panel 2004: A clinical approach for the diagnostic, prognostic, screening, treatment monitoring, and therapeutic roles of natriuretic peptides in cardiovascular diseases. *Congest Heart Fail* 2004; **10**(5 Suppl 3):1-30.
- (30) Maisel AS, Krishnaswamy P, Nowak RM et al. Rapid measurement of B-type natriuretic peptide in the emergency diagnosis of heart failure. *N Engl J Med* 2002; **347**(3):161-167.
- (31) Januzzi JL, van Kimmenade R, Lainchbury J et al. NT-proBNP testing for diagnosis and short-term prognosis in acute destabilized heart failure: an international pooled analysis of 1256 patients: the International Collaborative of NT-proBNP Study. *Eur Heart J* 2006; **27**(3):330-337.
- (32) McCullough PA, Hollander JE, Nowak RM et al. Uncovering heart failure in patients with a history of pulmonary disease: rationale for the early use of B-type

- natriuretic peptide in the emergency department. *Acad Emerg Med* 2003; **10**(3):198-204.
- (33) Morrison LK, Harrison A, Krishnaswamy P et al. Utility of a rapid B-natriuretic peptide assay in differentiating congestive heart failure from lung disease in patients presenting with dyspnea. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 2002; **39**(2):202-209.
 - (34) Leuchte HH, Baumgartner RA, Nounou ME et al. Brain natriuretic peptide is a prognostic parameter in chronic lung disease. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med* 2006; **173**(7):744-750.
 - (35) Nagaya N, Nishikimi T, Uematsu M et al. Plasma brain natriuretic peptide as a prognostic indicator in patients with primary pulmonary hypertension. *Circulation* 2000; **102**(8):865-870.
 - (36) Bozkanat E, Tozkoparan E, Baysan O et al. The significance of elevated brain natriuretic peptide levels in chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *J Int Med Res* 2005; **33**(5):537-544.
 - (37) Bando M, Ishii Y, Sugiyama Y, Kitamura S. Elevated plasma brain natriuretic peptide levels in chronic respiratory failure with cor pulmonale. *Respir Med* 1999; **93**(7):507-514.
 - (38) Cabanes L, Richaud-Thiriez B, Fulla Y et al. Brain natriuretic peptide blood levels in the differential diagnosis of dyspnea. *Chest* 2001; **120**(6):2047-2050.
 - (39) Rutten FH, Cramer MJ, Zuithoff NP et al. Comparison of B-type natriuretic peptide assays for identifying heart failure in stable elderly patients with a clinical diagnosis of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2007; **9**(6-7):651-659.
 - (40) Lubien E, DeMaria A, Krishnaswamy P et al. Utility of B-natriuretic peptide in detecting diastolic dysfunction: comparison with Doppler velocity recordings. *Circulation* 2002; **105**(5):595-601.

- (41) Maisel AS, McCord J, Nowak RM et al. Bedside B-Type natriuretic peptide in the emergency diagnosis of heart failure with reduced or preserved ejection fraction. Results from the Breathing Not Properly Multinational Study. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 2003; **41**(11):2010-2017.
- (42) Iwanaga Y, Nishi I, Furuichi S et al. B-type natriuretic peptide strongly reflects diastolic wall stress in patients with chronic heart failure: comparison between systolic and diastolic heart failure. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 2006; **47**(4):742-748.
- (43) Pellegrino R, Viegi G, Brusasco V et al. Interpretative strategies for lung function tests. *Eur Respir J* 2005; **26**(5):948-968.
- (44) Celli BR, MacNee W. Standards for the diagnosis and treatment of patients with COPD: a summary of the ATS/ERS position paper. *Eur Respir J* 2004; **23**(6):932-946.
- (45) Light RW, George RB. Serial pulmonary function in patients with acute heart failure. *Arch Intern Med* 1983; **143**(3):429-433.
- (46) Petermann W, Barth J, Entzian P. Heart failure and airway obstruction. *Int J Cardiol* 1987; **17**(2):207-209.
- (47) Pison C, Malo JL, Rouleau JL et al. Bronchial hyperresponsiveness to inhaled methacholine in subjects with chronic left heart failure at a time of exacerbation and after increasing diuretic therapy. *Chest* 1989; **96**(2):230-235.
- (48) Anonymous. Cardiac asthma. *Lancet* 1990; **335**(8691):693-694.
- (49) Dimopoulou I, Daganou M, Tsintzas OK, Tzelepis GE. Effects of severity of long-standing congestive heart failure on pulmonary function. *Respir Med* 1998; **92**(12):1321-1325.
- (50) Celli BR, Halbert RJ, Isonaka S, Schau B. Population impact of different definitions of airway obstruction. *Eur Respir J* 2003; **22**(2):268-273.

- (51) Hardie JA, Buist AS, Vollmer WM et al. Risk of over-diagnosis of COPD in asymptomatic elderly never-smokers. *Eur Respir J* 2002; **20**(5):1117-1122.
- (52) Naum CC, Sciurba FC, Rogers RM. Pulmonary function abnormalities in chronic severe cardiomyopathy preceding cardiac transplantation. *Am Rev Respir Dis* 1992; **145**(6):1334-1338.
- (53) Wasserman K, Zhang YY, Gitt A et al. Lung function and exercise gas exchange in chronic heart failure. *Circulation* 1997; **96**(7):2221-2227.
- (54) Guazzi M. Alveolar-capillary membrane dysfunction in heart failure: evidence of a pathophysiologic role. *Chest* 2003; **124**(3):1090-1102.
- (55) Daganou M, Dimopoulou I, Alivizatos PA, Tzelepis GE. Pulmonary function and respiratory muscle strength in chronic heart failure: comparison between ischaemic and idiopathic dilated cardiomyopathy. *Heart* 1999; **81**(6):618-620.
- (56) Meyer FJ, Borst MM, Zugck C et al. Respiratory muscle dysfunction in congestive heart failure: clinical correlation and prognostic significance. *Circulation* 2001; **103**(17):2153-2158.
- (57) Hosenpud JD, Stibolt TA, Atwal K, Shelley D. Abnormal pulmonary function specifically related to congestive heart failure: comparison of patients before and after cardiac transplantation. *Am J Med* 1990; **88**(5):493-496.
- (58) Damarla M, Celli BR, Mullerova HX, Pinto-Plata VM. Discrepancy in the use of confirmatory tests in patients hospitalized with the diagnosis of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease or congestive heart failure. *Respir Care* 2006; **51**(10):1120-1124.
- (59) Chapman KR, Mannino DM, Soriano JB et al. Epidemiology and costs of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Eur Respir J* 2006; **27**(1):188-207.
- (60) Kitzman DW, Gardin JM, Gottdiener JS et al. Importance of heart failure with preserved systolic function in patients ≥ 65 years of age. CHS Research Group. Cardiovascular Health Study. *Am J Cardiol* 2001; **87**(4):413-419.

- (61) Rutten FH, Cramer MJ, Lammers JW, Grobbee DE, Hoes AW. Heart failure and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: An ignored combination? *Eur J Heart Fail* 2006; **8**(7):706-711.
- (62) Barker WH, Mullooly JP, Getchell W. Changing incidence and survival for heart failure in a well-defined older population, 1970-1974 and 1990-1994. *Circulation* 2006; **113**(6):799-805.
- (63) Kosiborod M, Lichtman JH, Heidenreich PA et al. National trends in outcomes among elderly patients with heart failure. *Am J Med* 2006; **119**(7):616-617.
- (64) Baker DW, Einstadter D, Thomas C, Cebul RD. Mortality trends for 23,505 Medicare patients hospitalized with heart failure in Northeast Ohio, 1991 to 1997. *Am Heart J* 2003; **146**(2):258-264.
- (65) Polanczyk CA, Rohde LE, Dec GW, DiSalvo T. Ten-year trends in hospital care for congestive heart failure: improved outcomes and increased use of resources. *Arch Intern Med* 2000; **160**(3):325-332.
- (66) Gustafsson F, Torp-Pedersen C, Seibaek M, Burchardt H, Kober L. Effect of age on short and long-term mortality in patients admitted to hospital with congestive heart failure. *Eur Heart J* 2004; **25**(19):1711-1717.
- (67) Gambassi G, Forman DE, Lapane KL et al. Management of heart failure among very old persons living in long-term care: has the voice of trials spread? The SAGE Study Group. *Am Heart J* 2000; **139**(1 Pt 1):85-93.
- (68) Havranek EP, Masoudi FA, Westfall KA et al. Spectrum of heart failure in older patients: results from the National Heart Failure project. *Am Heart J* 2002; **143**(3):412-417.
- (69) van der Wel MC, Jansen RW, Bakx JC et al. Non-cardiovascular co-morbidity in elderly patients with heart failure outnumbers cardiovascular co-morbidity. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2007; **9**(6-7):709-715.

- (70) Rich MW, Freedland KE. Effect of DRGs on three-month readmission rate of geriatric patients with congestive heart failure. *Am J Public Health* 1988; **78**(6):680-682.
- (71) Bangdiwala SI, Weiner DH, Bourassa MG et al. Studies of Left Ventricular Dysfunction (SOLVD) Registry: rationale, design, methods and description of baseline characteristics. *Am J Cardiol* 1992; **70**(3):347-353.
- (72) Auerbach AD, Hamel MB, Davis RB et al. Resource use and survival of patients hospitalized with congestive heart failure: differences in care by specialty of the attending physician. SUPPORT Investigators. Study to Understand Prognoses and Preferences for Outcomes and Risks of Treatments. *Ann Intern Med* 2000; **132**(3):191-200.
- (73) Wang R, Mouliswar M, Denman S, Kleban M. Mortality of the institutionalized old-old hospitalized with congestive heart failure. *Arch Intern Med* 1998; **158**(22):2464-2468.
- (74) Mathew J, Davidson S, Narra L, Hafeez T, Garg R. Etiology and characteristics of congestive heart failure in blacks. *Am J Cardiol* 1996; **78**(12):1447-1450.
- (75) Harjai KJ, Thompson HW, Turgut T, Shah M. Simple clinical variables are markers of the propensity for readmission in patients hospitalized with heart failure. *Am J Cardiol* 2001; **87**(2):234-237.
- (76) Vaccarino V, Chen YT, Wang Y, Radford MJ, Krumholz HM. Sex differences in the clinical care and outcomes of congestive heart failure in the elderly. *Am Heart J* 1999; **138**(5 Pt 1):835-842.
- (77) Ansari M, Alexander M, Tutar A, Bello D, Massie BM. Cardiology participation improves outcomes in patients with new-onset heart failure in the outpatient setting. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 2003; **41**(1):62-68.
- (78) Braunstein JB, Anderson GF, Gerstenblith G et al. Noncardiac comorbidity increases preventable hospitalizations and mortality among Medicare

- beneficiaries with chronic heart failure. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 2003; **42**(7):1226-1233.
- (79) Rathore SS, Foody JM, Wang Y et al. Sex, quality of care, and outcomes of elderly patients hospitalized with heart failure: findings from the National Heart Failure Project. *Am Heart J* 2005; **149**(1):121-128.
 - (80) Kamalesh M, Subramanian U, Sawada S et al. Decreased survival in diabetic patients with heart failure due to systolic dysfunction. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2006; **8**(4):404-408.
 - (81) Goldberg RJ, Ciampa J, Lessard D, Meyer TE, Spencer FA. Long-term survival after heart failure: a contemporary population-based perspective. *Arch Intern Med* 2007; **167**(5):490-496.
 - (82) Laramée AS, Levinsky SK, Sargent J, Ross R, Callas P. Case management in a heterogeneous congestive heart failure population: a randomized controlled trial. *Arch Intern Med* 2003; **163**(7):809-817.
 - (83) Rector TS, Ringwala SN, Ringwala SN, Anand IS. Validation of a risk score for dying within 1 year of an admission for heart failure. *J Card Fail* 2006; **12**(4):276-280.
 - (84) Ezekowitz JA, McAlister FA, Armstrong PW. Anemia is common in heart failure and is associated with poor outcomes: insights from a cohort of 12 065 patients with new-onset heart failure. *Circulation* 2003; **107**(2):223-225.
 - (85) Lee DS, Austin PC, Rouleau JL et al. Predicting mortality among patients hospitalized for heart failure: derivation and validation of a clinical model. *JAMA* 2003; **290**(19):2581-2587.
 - (86) Nieminen MS, Brutsaert D, Dickstein K et al. EuroHeart Failure Survey II (EHFS II): a survey on hospitalized acute heart failure patients: description of population. *Eur Heart J* 2006; **27**(22):2725-2736.

- (87) Brown AM, Cleland JG. Influence of concomitant disease on patterns of hospitalization in patients with heart failure discharged from Scottish hospitals in 1995. *Eur Heart J* 1998; **19**(7):1063-1069.
- (88) Murphy NF, Simpson CR, McAlister FA et al. National survey of the prevalence, incidence, primary care burden, and treatment of heart failure in Scotland. *Heart* 2004; **90**(10):1129-1136.
- (89) Newton JD, Squire IB. Glucose and haemoglobin in the assessment of prognosis after first hospitalisation for heart failure. *Heart* 2006; **92**(10):1441-1446.
- (90) van Jaarsveld CH, Ranchor AV, Kempen GI et al. Epidemiology of heart failure in a community-based study of subjects aged ≥ 57 years: incidence and long-term survival. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2006; **8**(1):23-30.
- (91) Bouvy ML, Heerdink ER, Leufkens HG, Hoes AW. Predicting mortality in patients with heart failure: a pragmatic approach. *Heart* 2003; **89**(6):605-609.
- (92) Taubert G, Bergmeier C, Andresen H, Senges J, Potratz J. Clinical profile and management of heart failure: rural community hospital vs. metropolitan heart center. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2001; **3**(5):611-617.
- (93) Jost A, Rauch B, Hochadel M et al. Beta-blocker treatment of chronic systolic heart failure improves prognosis even in patients meeting one or more exclusion criteria of the MERIT-HF study. *Eur Heart J* 2005; **26**(24):2689-2697.
- (94) Martinez-Selles M, Garcia Robles JA, Prieto L et al. Systolic dysfunction is a predictor of long term mortality in men but not in women with heart failure. *Eur Heart J* 2003; **24**(22):2046-2053.
- (95) Di Lenarda A, Scherillo M, Maggioni AP et al. Current presentation and management of heart failure in cardiology and internal medicine hospital units: a tale of two worlds--the TEMISTOCLE study. *Am Heart J* 2003; **146**(4):E12.

- (96) Senni M, Santilli G, Parrella P et al. A novel prognostic index to determine the impact of cardiac conditions and co-morbidities on one-year outcome in patients with heart failure. *Am J Cardiol* 2006; **98**(8):1076-1082.
- (97) Macchia A, Monte S, Romero M, D'Ettorre A, Tognoni G. The prognostic influence of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease in patients hospitalised for chronic heart failure. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2007; **9**(9):942-948.
- (98) Tavazzi L, Maggioni AP, Lucci D et al. Nationwide survey on acute heart failure in cardiology ward services in Italy. *Eur Heart J* 2006; **27**(10):1207-1215.
- (99) Siirila-Waris K, Lassus J, Melin J et al. Characteristics, outcomes, and predictors of 1-year mortality in patients hospitalized for acute heart failure. *Eur Heart J* 2006; **27**(24):3011-3017.
- (100) Gustafsson F, Torp-Pedersen C, Burchardt H et al. Female sex is associated with a better long-term survival in patients hospitalized with congestive heart failure. *Eur Heart J* 2004; **25**(2):129-135.
- (101) Galatius S, Gustafsson F, Nielsen PH, Atar D, Hildebrandt PR. An integrated approach to diagnosis and therapeutic management of patients with systolic heart failure in the Copenhagen metropolitan area. *Am Heart J* 2002; **144**(2):E2.
- (102) Rohde LE, Goldraich L, Polanczyk CA et al. A simple clinically based predictive rule for heart failure in-hospital mortality. *J Card Fail* 2006; **12**(8):587-593.
- (103) Wright SP, Verouhis D, Gamble G et al. Factors influencing the length of hospital stay of patients with heart failure. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2003; **5**(2):201-209.
- (104) Chong AY, Rajaratnam R, Hussein NR, Lip GY. Heart failure in a multiethnic population in Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2003; **5**(4):569-574.
- (105) Harjai KJ, Nunez E, Stewart HJ et al. Does gender bias exist in the medical management of heart failure? *Int J Cardiol* 2000; **75**(1):65-69.

- (106) Jong P, Gong Y, Liu PP et al. Care and outcomes of patients newly hospitalized for heart failure in the community treated by cardiologists compared with other specialists. *Circulation* 2003; **108**(2):184-191.
- (107) Philbin EF, Jenkins PL. Differences between patients with heart failure treated by cardiologists, internists, family physicians, and other physicians: analysis of a large, statewide database. *Am Heart J* 2000; **139**(3):491-496.
- (108) Auerbach AD, Hamel MB, Califf RM et al. Patient characteristics associated with care by a cardiologist among adults hospitalized with severe congestive heart failure. SUPPORT Investigators. Study to Understand Prognoses and Preferences for Outcomes and Risks of Treatments. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 2000; **36**(7):2119-2125.
- (109) Masoudi FA, Havranek EP, Smith G et al. Gender, age, and heart failure with preserved left ventricular systolic function. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 2003; **41**(2):217-223.
- (110) Ansari M, Alexander M, Tutar A, Massie BM. Incident cases of heart failure in a community cohort: importance and outcomes of patients with preserved systolic function. *Am Heart J* 2003; **146**(1):115-120.
- (111) Dauterman KW, Go AS, Rowell R et al. Congestive heart failure with preserved systolic function in a statewide sample of community hospitals. *J Card Fail* 2001; **7**(3):221-228.
- (112) Gustafsson F, Torp-Pedersen C, Brendorp B et al. Long-term survival in patients hospitalized with congestive heart failure: relation to preserved and reduced left ventricular systolic function. *Eur Heart J* 2003; **24**(9):863-870.
- (113) Bursi F, Weston SA, Redfield MM et al. Systolic and diastolic heart failure in the community. *JAMA* 2006; **296**(18):2209-2216.
- (114) Bhatia RS, Tu JV, Lee DS et al. Outcome of heart failure with preserved ejection fraction in a population-based study. *N Engl J Med* 2006; **355**(3):260-269.

- (115) McDermott MM, Feinglass J, Sy J, Gheorghiade M. Hospitalized congestive heart failure patients with preserved versus abnormal left ventricular systolic function: clinical characteristics and drug therapy. *Am J Med* 1995; **99**(6):629-635.
- (116) Liao L, Jollis JG, Anstrom KJ et al. Costs for heart failure with normal vs reduced ejection fraction. *Arch Intern Med* 2006; **166**(1):112-118.
- (117) Ilksoy N, Hoffman M, Moore RH, Easley K, Jacobson TA. Comparison of African-American patients with systolic heart failure versus preserved ejection fraction. *Am J Cardiol* 2006; **98**(6):806-808.
- (118) Kjaergaard J, Akkan D, Iversen KK et al. Prognostic importance of pulmonary hypertension in patients with heart failure. *Am J Cardiol* 2007; **99**(8):1146-1150.
- (119) Agoston I, Cameron CS, Yao D et al. Comparison of outcomes of white versus black patients hospitalized with heart failure and preserved ejection fraction. *Am J Cardiol* 2004; **94**(8):1003-1007.
- (120) Caruana L, Petrie MC, Davie AP, McMurray JJ. Do patients with suspected heart failure and preserved left ventricular systolic function suffer from "diastolic heart failure" or from misdiagnosis? A prospective descriptive study. *BMJ* 2000; **321**(7255):215-218.
- (121) Ahmed A, Roseman JM, Duxbury AS, Allman RM, DeLong JF. Correlates and outcomes of preserved left ventricular systolic function among older adults hospitalized with heart failure. *Am Heart J* 2002; **144**(2):365-372.
- (122) Tribouilloy C, Rusinaru D, Mahjoub H et al. Prognosis of heart failure with preserved ejection fraction: a 5 year prospective population-based study. *Eur Heart J* 2007; **29**(3):339-347.
- (123) Diller PM, Smucker DR, David B, Graham RJ. Congestive heart failure due to diastolic or systolic dysfunction. Frequency and patient characteristics in an ambulatory setting. *Arch Fam Med* 1999; **8**(5):414-420.

- (124) Berry C, Hogg K, Norrie J et al. Heart failure with preserved left ventricular systolic function: a hospital cohort study. *Heart* 2005; **91**(7):907-913.
- (125) Varadarajan P, Pai RG. Prognosis of congestive heart failure in patients with normal versus reduced ejection fractions: results from a cohort of 2,258 hospitalized patients. *J Card Fail* 2003; **9**(2):107-112.
- (126) Parker AB, Yusuf S, Naylor CD. The relevance of subgroup-specific treatment effects: the Studies Of Left Ventricular Dysfunction (SOLVD) revisited. *Am Heart J* 2002; **144**(6):941-947.
- (127) Sharma R, Francis DP, Pitt B et al. Haemoglobin predicts survival in patients with chronic heart failure: a substudy of the ELITE II trial. *Eur Heart J* 2004; **25**(12):1021-1028.
- (128) Staszewsky L, Wong M, Masson S et al. Clinical, neurohormonal, and inflammatory markers and overall prognostic role of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease in patients with heart failure: data from the Val-HeFT heart failure trial. *J Card Fail* 2007; **13**(10):797-804.
- (129) Massie BM, Krol WF, Ammon SE et al. The Warfarin and Antiplatelet Therapy in Heart Failure trial (WATCH): rationale, design, and baseline patient characteristics. *J Card Fail* 2004; **10**(2):101-112.
- (130) Grancelli H, Varini S, Ferrante D et al. Randomized Trial of Telephone Intervention in Chronic Heart Failure (DIAL): study design and preliminary observations. *J Card Fail* 2003; **9**(3):172-179.
- (131) The NETWORK Investigators. Clinical outcome with enalapril in symptomatic chronic heart failure; a dose comparison. *Eur Heart J* 1998; **19**(3):481-489.
- (132) Gheorghiade M, Gattis WA, O'Connor CM et al. Effects of tolvaptan, a vasopressin antagonist, in patients hospitalized with worsening heart failure: a randomized controlled trial. *JAMA* 2004; **291**(16):1963-1971.

- (133) Cuffe MS, Califf RM, Adams KF, Jr. et al. Short-term intravenous milrinone for acute exacerbation of chronic heart failure: a randomized controlled trial. *JAMA* 2002; **287**(12):1541-1547.
- (134) Senni M, Tribouilloy CM, Rodeheffer RJ et al. Congestive heart failure in the community: a study of all incident cases in Olmsted County, Minnesota, in 1991. *Circulation* 1998; **98**(21):2282-2289.
- (135) He J, Ogden LG, Bazzano LA et al. Risk factors for congestive heart failure in US men and women: NHANES I epidemiologic follow-up study. *Arch Intern Med* 2001; **161**(7):996-1002.
- (136) Wilhelmsen L, Rosengren A, Eriksson H, Lappas G. Heart failure in the general population of men--morbidity, risk factors and prognosis. *J Intern Med* 2001; **249**(3):253-261.
- (137) Rutten FH, Cramer MJ, Grobbee DE et al. Unrecognized heart failure in elderly patients with stable chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Eur Heart J* 2005; **26**(18):1887-1894.
- (138) Naeije R. Pulmonary hypertension and right heart failure in chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Proc Am Thorac Soc* 2005; **2**(1):20-22.
- (139) Sin DD, Man SF. Why are patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease at increased risk of cardiovascular diseases? The potential role of systemic inflammation in chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Circulation* 2003; **107**(11):1514-1519.
- (140) Ross R. Atherosclerosis--an inflammatory disease. *N Engl J Med* 1999; **340**(2):115-126.
- (141) Man SF, Connett JE, Anthonisen NR et al. C-reactive protein and mortality in mild to moderate chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Thorax* 2006; **61**(10):849-853.

- (142) Sin DD, Man SF. Chronic obstructive pulmonary disease as a risk factor for cardiovascular morbidity and mortality. *Proc Am Thorac Soc* 2005; **2**(1):8-11.
- (143) Sin DD, Wu L, Man SF. The relationship between reduced lung function and cardiovascular mortality: a population-based study and a systematic review of the literature. *Chest* 2005; **127**(6):1952-1959.
- (144) Vasan RS, Sullivan LM, Roubenoff R et al. Inflammatory markers and risk of heart failure in elderly subjects without prior myocardial infarction: the Framingham Heart Study. *Circulation* 2003; **107**(11):1486-1491.
- (145) Gottdiener JS, Arnold AM, Aurigemma GP et al. Predictors of congestive heart failure in the elderly: the Cardiovascular Health Study. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 2000; **35**(6):1628-1637.
- (146) Raymond I, Pedersen F, Steensgaard-Hansen F et al. Prevalence of impaired left ventricular systolic function and heart failure in a middle aged and elderly urban population segment of Copenhagen. *Heart* 2003; **89**(12):1422-1429.
- (147) Alexander M, Grumbach K, Remy L, Rowell R, Massie BM. Congestive heart failure hospitalizations and survival in California: patterns according to race/ethnicity. *Am Heart J* 1999; **137**(5):919-927.
- (148) Jong P, Vowinckel E, Liu PP, Gong Y, Tu JV. Prognosis and determinants of survival in patients newly hospitalized for heart failure: a population-based study. *Arch Intern Med* 2002; **162**(15):1689-1694.
- (149) Krumholz HM, Wang Y, Mattera JA et al. An administrative claims model suitable for profiling hospital performance based on 30-day mortality rates among patients with heart failure. *Circulation* 2006; **113**(13):1693-1701.
- (150) Chin MH, Goldman L. Factors contributing to the hospitalization of patients with congestive heart failure. *Am J Public Health* 1997; **87**(4):643-648.

- (151) Ghali JK, Kadakia S, Cooper R, Ferlinz J. Precipitating factors leading to decompensation of heart failure. Traits among urban blacks. *Arch Intern Med* 1988; **148**(9):2013-2016.
- (152) Haldeman GA, Croft JB, Giles WH, Rashidee A. Hospitalization of patients with heart failure: National Hospital Discharge Survey, 1985 to 1995. *Am Heart J* 1999; **137**(2):352-360.
- (153) Opasich C, Febo O, Riccardi PG et al. Concomitant factors of decompensation in chronic heart failure. *Am J Cardiol* 1996; **78**(3):354-357.
- (154) Tsuyuki RT, McKelvie RS, Arnold JM et al. Acute precipitants of congestive heart failure exacerbations. *Arch Intern Med* 2001; **161**(19):2337-2342.
- (155) Philbin EF, DiSalvo TG. Prediction of hospital readmission for heart failure: development of a simple risk score based on administrative data. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 1999; **33**(6):1560-1566.
- (156) Liao L, Anstrom KJ, Gottdiener JS et al. Long-term costs and resource use in elderly participants with congestive heart failure in the Cardiovascular Health Study. *Am Heart J* 2007; **153**(2):245-252.
- (157) Stewart S, McIntyre K, Capewell S, McMurray JJ. Heart failure in a cold climate. Seasonal variation in heart failure-related morbidity and mortality. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 2002; **39**(5):760-766.
- (158) Hunt SA, Abraham WT, Chin MH et al. ACC/AHA 2005 Guideline Update for the Diagnosis and Management of Chronic Heart Failure in the Adult: a report of the American College of Cardiology/American Heart Association Task Force on Practice Guidelines (Writing Committee to Update the 2001 Guidelines for the Evaluation and Management of Heart Failure): developed in collaboration with the American College of Chest Physicians and the International Society for Heart and Lung Transplantation: endorsed by the Heart Rhythm Society. *Circulation* 2005; **112**(12):e154-e235.

- (159) Nichol KL, Margolis KL, Wuorenma J, Von Sternberg T. The efficacy and cost effectiveness of vaccination against influenza among elderly persons living in the community. *N Engl J Med* 1994; **331**(12):778-784.
- (160) Jessup M, Abraham WT, Casey DE et al. Focused Update: ACCF/AHA Guidelines for the Diagnosis and Management of Heart Failure in Adults. A Report of the American College of Cardiology Foundation/American Heart Association Task Force on Practice Guidelines. *Circulation* 2009.
- (161) McNeill RS. Effect of a beta-adrenergic-blocking agent, propranolol, on asthmatics. *Lancet* 1964; **13**:1101-1102.
- (162) Raine JM, Palazzo MG, Kerr JH, Sleight P. Near-fatal bronchospasm after oral nadolol in a young asthmatic and response to ventilation with halothane. *Br Med J (Clin Res Ed)* 1981; **282**(6263):548-549.
- (163) Zaid G, Beall GN. Bronchial response to beta-adrenergic blockade. *N Engl J Med* 1966; **275**(11):580-584.
- (164) Shah SM, Carey IM, DeWilde S, Richards N, Cook DG. Trends and inequities in beta-blocker prescribing for heart failure. *Br J Gen Pract* 2008; **58**(557):862-869.
- (165) Iversen KK, Kjaergaard J, Akkan D et al. Chronic obstructive pulmonary disease in patients admitted with heart failure. *J Intern Med* 2008; **264**(4):361-369.
- (166) Sin DD, McAlister FA. The effects of beta-blockers on morbidity and mortality in a population-based cohort of 11,942 elderly patients with heart failure. *Am J Med* 2002; **113**(8):650-656.
- (167) Rusinaru D, Saaidi I, Godard S et al. Impact of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease on long-term outcome of patients hospitalized for heart failure. *Am J Cardiol* 2008; **101**(3):353-358.
- (168) Patel P, White DL, Deswal A. Translation of clinical trial results into practice: temporal patterns of beta-blocker utilization for heart failure at hospital discharge and during ambulatory follow-up. *Am Heart J* 2007; **153**(4):515-522.

- (169) Krum H, Ninio D, MacDonald P. Baseline predictors of tolerability to carvedilol in patients with chronic heart failure. *Heart* 2000; **84**(6):615-619.
- (170) Kotlyar E, Keogh AM, Macdonald PS et al. Tolerability of carvedilol in patients with heart failure and concomitant chronic obstructive pulmonary disease or asthma. *J Heart Lung Transplant* 2002; **21**(12):1290-1295.
- (171) Mascarenhas J, Lourenco P, Lopes R, Azevedo A, Bettencourt P. Chronic obstructive pulmonary disease in heart failure. Prevalence, therapeutic and prognostic implications. *Am Heart J* 2008; **155**(3):521-525.
- (172) Shelton RJ, Rigby AS, Cleland JG, Clark AL. Effect of a community heart failure clinic on uptake of beta blockers by patients with obstructive airways disease and heart failure. *Heart* 2006; **92**(3):331-336.
- (173) Komajda M, Follath F, Swedberg K et al. The EuroHeart Failure Survey programme--a survey on the quality of care among patients with heart failure in Europe. Part 2: treatment. *Eur Heart J* 2003; **24**(5):464-474.
- (174) Wlodarczyk JH, Keogh A, Smith K, McCosker C. CHART: Congestive cardiac failure in hospitals, an Australian review of treatment. *Heart Lung Circ* 2003; **12**(2):94-102.
- (175) Nuttall SL, Routledge HC, Kendall MJ. A comparison of the beta1-selectivity of three beta1-selective beta-blockers. *J Clin Pharm Ther* 2003; **28**(3):179-186.
- (176) Frishman WH. Carvedilol. *N Engl J Med* 1998; **339**(24):1759-1765.
- (177) Clark BJ. Beta-adrenoceptor-blocking agents: are pharmacologic differences relevant? *Am Heart J* 1982; **104**(2 Pt 2):334-346.
- (178) Wellstein A, Palm D, Belz GG. Affinity and selectivity of beta-adrenoceptor antagonists in vitro. *J Cardiovasc Pharmacol* 1986; **8 Suppl 11**:S36-S40.
- (179) Veverka A, Nuzum DS, Jolly JL. Nebivolol: a third-generation beta-adrenergic blocker. *Ann Pharmacother* 2006; **40**(7-8):1353-1360.

- (180) Salpeter SR, Ormiston TM, Salpeter EE, Poole PJ, Cates CJ. Cardioselective beta-blockers for chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: a meta-analysis. *Respir Med* 2003; **97**(10):1094-1101.
- (181) Anderson G, Jariwalla AG, Al Zaibak M. A comparison of oral metoprolol and propranolol in patients with chronic bronchitis. *J Int Med Res* 1980; **8**(2):136-138.
- (182) Sorbini CA, Grassi V, Tantucci C, Todisco T, Motolese M. Acute effects of oral metoprolol on ventilatory function in patients with chronic obstructive lung disease. *Acta Ther* 1982; **8**:5-16.
- (183) Schaanning J, Vilsvik JS. Beta1-blocker (practolol) and exercise in patients with chronic obstructive lung disease. *Acta Med Scand* 1976; **199**(1-2):61-64.
- (184) Lammers JW, Folgering HT, van Herwaarden CL. Ventilatory effects of long-term treatment with pindolol and metoprolol in hypertensive patients with chronic obstructive lung disease. *Br J Clin Pharmacol* 1985; **20**(3):205-210.
- (185) Tivenius L. Effects of multiple doses of metoprolol and propranolol on ventilatory function in patients with chronic obstructive lung disease. *Scand J Respir Dis* 1976; **57**(4):190-196.
- (186) Ranchod A, Keeton GR, Benatar SR. The effect of beta-blockers on ventilatory function in chronic bronchitis. *S Afr Med J* 1982; **61**(12):423-424.
- (187) Adam WR, Meagher EJ, Barter CE. Labetalol, beta blockers, and acute deterioration of chronic airway obstruction. *Clin Exp Hypertens A* 1982; **4**(8):1419-1428.
- (188) von Wichert P. Reversibility of bronchospasm in airway obstruction. *Am Heart J* 1982; **104**(2 Pt 2):446-450.
- (189) Perks WH, Chatterjee SS, Croxson RS, Cruickshank JM. Comparison of atenolol and oxprenolol in patients with angina or hypertension and co-existent chronic airways obstruction. *Br J Clin Pharmacol* 1978; **5**(2):101-106.

- (190) Dorow P, Bethge H, Tonnesmann U. Effects of single oral doses of bisoprolol and atenolol on airway function in nonasthmatic chronic obstructive lung disease and angina pectoris. *Eur J Clin Pharmacol* 1986; **31**(2):143-147.
- (191) Macquin-Mavier I, Roudot-Thoraval F, Clerici C, George C, Harf A. Comparative effects of bisoprolol and acebutolol in smokers with airway obstruction. *Br J Clin Pharmacol* 1988; **26**(3):279-284.
- (192) Dorow P, Clauzel AM, Capone P, Mayol R, Mathieu M. A comparison of celiprolol and chlorthalidone in hypertensive patients with reversible bronchial obstruction. *J Cardiovasc Pharmacol* 1986; **8 Suppl 4**:S102-S104.
- (193) McGavin CR, Williams IP. The effects of oral propranolol and metoprolol on lung function and exercise performance in chronic airways obstruction. *Br J Dis Chest* 1978; **72**(4):327-332.
- (194) Sinclair DJ. Comparison of effects of propranolol and metoprolol on airways obstruction in chronic bronchitis. *Br Med J* 1979; **1**(6157):168.
- (195) Butland RJ, Pang JA, Geddes DM. Effect of beta-adrenergic blockade on hyperventilation and exercise tolerance in emphysema. *J Appl Physiol* 1983; **54**(5):1368-1373.
- (196) Fogari R, Zoppi A, Tettamanti F et al. Comparative effects of celiprolol, propranolol, oxprenolol, and atenolol on respiratory function in hypertensive patients with chronic obstructive lung disease. *Cardiovasc Drugs Ther* 1990; **4**(4):1145-1149.
- (197) Fenster PE, Hasan FM, Abraham T, Woolfenden J. Effect of metoprolol on cardiac and pulmonary function in chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Clin Cardiol* 1983; **6**(3):125-129.
- (198) Wunderlich J, Macha HN, Wudicke H, Huckauf H. Beta-adrenoceptor blockers and terbutaline in patients with chronic obstructive lung disease. Effects and interaction after oral administration. *Chest* 1980; **78**(5):714-720.

- (199) van der Woude HJ, Zaagsma J, Postma DS et al. Detrimental effects of beta-blockers in COPD: a concern for nonselective beta-blockers. *Chest* 2005; **127**(3):818-824.
- (200) Beil M, Ulmer WT. Effects of a new cardioselective beta-adrenergic blocker (atenolol) on airway resistance in chronic obstructive disease. *Arzneimittelforschung* 1977; **27**(2):419-422.
- (201) Dorow P, Thalhofer S, Bethge H, Disselhoff G, Wagner G. Long-term treatment of angina pectoris with bisoprolol or atenolol in patients with chronic obstructive bronchitis: a randomized, double-blind crossover study. *J Cardiovasc Pharmacol* 1990; **16 Suppl 5**:S36-S44.
- (202) Camsari A, Arikan S, Avan C et al. Metoprolol, a beta-1 selective blocker, can be used safely in coronary artery disease patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Heart Vessels* 2003; **18**(4):188-192.
- (203) Jones P, Lareau S, Mahler DA. Measuring the effects of COPD on the patient. *Respir Med* 2005; **99 Suppl B**:S11-S18.
- (204) Jones PW. Health status measurement in chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Thorax* 2001; **56**(11):880-887.
- (205) Waagstein F, Bristow MR, Swedberg K et al. Beneficial effects of metoprolol in idiopathic dilated cardiomyopathy. Metoprolol in Dilated Cardiomyopathy (MDC) Trial Study Group. *Lancet* 1993; **342**(8885):1441-1446.
- (206) CIBIS Investigators and Committees. A randomized trial of beta-blockade in heart failure. The Cardiac Insufficiency Bisoprolol Study (CIBIS). *Circulation* 1994; **90**(4):1765-1773.
- (207) Packer M, Bristow MR, Cohn JN et al. The effect of carvedilol on morbidity and mortality in patients with chronic heart failure. U.S. Carvedilol Heart Failure Study Group. *N Engl J Med* 1996; **334**(21):1349-1355.

- (208) Colucci WS, Packer M, Bristow MR et al. Carvedilol inhibits clinical progression in patients with mild symptoms of heart failure. US Carvedilol Heart Failure Study Group. *Circulation* 1996; **94**(11):2800-2806.
- (209) Bristow MR, Gilbert EM, Abraham WT et al. Carvedilol produces dose-related improvements in left ventricular function and survival in subjects with chronic heart failure. MOCHA Investigators. *Circulation* 1996; **94**(11):2807-2816.
- (210) Packer M, Colucci WS, Sackner-Bernstein JD et al. Double-blind, placebo-controlled study of the effects of carvedilol in patients with moderate to severe heart failure. The PRECISE Trial. Prospective Randomized Evaluation of Carvedilol on Symptoms and Exercise. *Circulation* 1996; **94**(11):2793-2799.
- (211) Australia / New Zealand Heart Failure Research Collaborative Group. Randomised, placebo-controlled trial of carvedilol in patients with congestive heart failure due to ischaemic heart disease. *Lancet* 1997; **349**(9049):375-380.
- (212) CIBIS-II Investigators and Committees. The Cardiac Insufficiency Bisoprolol Study II (CIBIS-II): a randomised trial. *Lancet* 1999; **353**(9146):9-13.
- (213) CIBIS II Scientific Committee. Design of the cardiac insufficiency bisoprolol study II (CIBIS II). *Fundam Clin Pharmacol* 1997; **11**(2):138-142.
- (214) MERIT-HF Study Group. Effect of metoprolol CR/XL in chronic heart failure: Metoprolol CR/XL Randomised Intervention Trial in Congestive Heart Failure (MERIT-HF). *Lancet* 1999; **353**(9169):2001-2007.
- (215) The International Steering Committee on behalf of the MERIT-HF Study Group. Rationale, design, and organization of the Metoprolol CR/XL Randomized Intervention Trial in Heart Failure (MERIT-HF). *Am J Cardiol* 1997; **80**(9B):54J-58J.
- (216) The RESOLVD Investigators. Effects of metoprolol CR in patients with ischemic and dilated cardiomyopathy : the randomized evaluation of strategies for left ventricular dysfunction pilot study. *Circulation* 2000; **101**(4):378-384.

- (217) BEST Investigators. A trial of the beta-blocker bucindolol in patients with advanced chronic heart failure. *N Engl J Med* 2001; **344**(22):1659-1667.
- (218) The BEST Steering Committee. Design of the Beta-Blocker Evaluation Survival Trial (BEST). *Am J Cardiol* 1995; **75**(17):1220-1223.
- (219) Packer M, Coats AJ, Fowler MB et al. Effect of carvedilol on survival in severe chronic heart failure. *N Engl J Med* 2001; **344**(22):1651-1658.
- (220) The Capricorn Investigators. Effect of carvedilol on outcome after myocardial infarction in patients with left-ventricular dysfunction: the CAPRICORN randomised trial. *Lancet* 2001; **357**(9266):1385-1390.
- (221) Dargie HJ. Design and methodology of the CAPRICORN trial - a randomised double blind placebo controlled study of the impact of carvedilol on morbidity and mortality in patients with left ventricular dysfunction after myocardial infarction. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2000; **2**(3):325-332.
- (222) Poole-Wilson PA, Swedberg K, Cleland JG et al. Comparison of carvedilol and metoprolol on clinical outcomes in patients with chronic heart failure in the Carvedilol Or Metoprolol European Trial (COMET): randomised controlled trial. *Lancet* 2003; **362**(9377):7-13.
- (223) Willenheimer R, Van Veldhuisen DJ, Silke B et al. Effect on survival and hospitalization of initiating treatment for chronic heart failure with bisoprolol followed by enalapril, as compared with the opposite sequence: results of the randomized Cardiac Insufficiency Bisoprolol Study (CIBIS) III. *Circulation* 2005; **112**(16):2426-2435.
- (224) Willenheimer R, Erdmann E, Follath F et al. Comparison of treatment initiation with bisoprolol vs. enalapril in chronic heart failure patients: rationale and design of CIBIS-III. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2004; **6**(4):493-500.
- (225) Flather MD, Shibata MC, Coats AJ et al. Randomized trial to determine the effect of nebivolol on mortality and cardiovascular hospital admission in elderly patients with heart failure (SENIORS). *Eur Heart J* 2005; **26**(3):215-225.

- (226) Shibata MC, Flather MD, Bohm M et al. Study of the Effects of Nebivolol Intervention on Outcomes and Rehospitalisation in Seniors with Heart Failure (SENIORS). Rationale and design. *Int J Cardiol* 2002; **86**(1):77-85.
- (227) Hawkins NM, Huang Z, Pieper KS et al. Chronic obstructive pulmonary disease is an independent predictor of death but not atherosclerotic events in patients with myocardial infarction: analysis of the Valsartan in Acute Myocardial Infarction Trial (VALIANT). *Eur J Heart Fail* 2009; **11**(3):292-298.
- (228) Gottlieb SS, McCarter RJ, Vogel RA. Effect of beta-blockade on mortality among high-risk and low-risk patients after myocardial infarction. *N Engl J Med* 1998; **339**(8):489-497.
- (229) Chen J, Radford MJ, Wang Y, Marciniak TA, Krumholz HM. Effectiveness of beta-blocker therapy after acute myocardial infarction in elderly patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease or asthma. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 2001; **37**(7):1950-1956.
- (230) Eichhorn EJ. Beta-blocker withdrawal: the song of Orpheus. *Am Heart J* 1999; **138**(3 Pt 1):387-389.
- (231) Bristow MR. Beta-adrenergic receptor blockade in chronic heart failure. *Circulation* 2000; **101**(5):558-569.
- (232) Bristow MR, Ginsburg R, Umans V et al. Beta 1- and beta 2-adrenergic-receptor subpopulations in nonfailing and failing human ventricular myocardium: coupling of both receptor subtypes to muscle contraction and selective beta 1-receptor down-regulation in heart failure. *Circ Res* 1986; **59**(3):297-309.
- (233) Packer M. Pathophysiological mechanisms underlying the effects of beta-adrenergic agonists and antagonists on functional capacity and survival in chronic heart failure. *Circulation* 1990; **82**(2 Suppl):I77-I88.
- (234) Cazzola M, Matera MG, Donner CF. Inhaled beta2-adrenoceptor agonists: cardiovascular safety in patients with obstructive lung disease. *Drugs* 2005; **65**(12):1595-1610.

- (235) Salpeter SR, Ormiston TM, Salpeter EE. Cardiovascular effects of beta-agonists in patients with asthma and COPD: a meta-analysis. *Chest* 2004; **125**(6):2309-2321.
- (236) Bremner P, Woodman K, Burgess C et al. A comparison of the cardiovascular and metabolic effects of formoterol, salbutamol and fenoterol. *Eur Respir J* 1993; **6**(2):204-210.
- (237) Jartti T, Kaila T, Tahvanainen K et al. The acute effects of inhaled salbutamol on the beat-to-beat variability of heart rate and blood pressure assessed by spectral analysis. *Br J Clin Pharmacol* 1997; **43**(4):421-428.
- (238) Au DH, Lemaitre RN, Curtis JR, Smith NL, Psaty BM. The risk of myocardial infarction associated with inhaled beta-adrenoceptor agonists. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med* 2000; **161**(3 Pt 1):827-830.
- (239) Au DH, Curtis JR, Every NR, McDonnell MB, Fihn SD. Association between inhaled beta-agonists and the risk of unstable angina and myocardial infarction. *Chest* 2002; **121**(3):846-851.
- (240) Lipworth BJ. Revisiting interactions between hypoxaemia and beta2 agonists in asthma. *Thorax* 2001; **56**(7):506-507.
- (241) Cazzola M, Imperatore F, Salzillo A et al. Cardiac effects of formoterol and salmeterol in patients suffering from COPD with preexisting cardiac arrhythmias and hypoxemia. *Chest* 1998; **114**(2):411-415.
- (242) Curtis JP, Sokol SI, Wang Y et al. The association of left ventricular ejection fraction, mortality, and cause of death in stable outpatients with heart failure. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 2003; **42**(4):736-742.
- (243) Mannino DM, Thorn D, Swensen A, Holguin F. Prevalence and outcomes of diabetes, hypertension and cardiovascular disease in COPD. *Eur Respir J* 2008; **32**(4):962-969.

- (244) Martin RM, Dunn NR, Freemantle SN, Mann RD. Risk of non-fatal cardiac failure and ischaemic heart disease with long acting beta 2 agonists. *Thorax* 1998; **53**(7):558-562.
- (245) Coughlin SS, Metayer C, McCarthy EP et al. Respiratory illness, beta-agonists, and risk of idiopathic dilated cardiomyopathy. The Washington, DC, Dilated Cardiomyopathy Study. *Am J Epidemiol* 1995; **142**(4):395-403.
- (246) Sengstock DM, Obeidat O, Pasnoori V et al. Asthma, beta-agonists, and development of congestive heart failure: results of the ABCHF study. *J Card Fail* 2002; **8**(4):232-238.
- (247) Macie C, Wooldrage K, Manfreda J, Anthonisen N. Cardiovascular morbidity and the use of inhaled bronchodilators. *Int J Chron Obstruct Pulmon Dis* 2008; **3**(1):163-169.
- (248) Au DH, Udris EM, Curtis JR, McDonnell MB, Fihn SD. Association between chronic heart failure and inhaled beta-2-adrenoceptor agonists. *Am Heart J* 2004; **148**(5):915-920.
- (249) Au DH, Udris EM, Fan VS et al. Risk of mortality and heart failure exacerbations associated with inhaled beta-adrenoceptor agonists among patients with known left ventricular systolic dysfunction. *Chest* 2003; **123**(6):1964-1969.
- (250) Singer AJ, Emerman C, Char DM et al. Bronchodilator therapy in acute decompensated heart failure patients without a history of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Ann Emerg Med* 2008; **51**(1):25-34.
- (251) Singh S, Loke YK, Furberg CD. Inhaled anticholinergics and risk of major adverse cardiovascular events in patients with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *JAMA* 2008; **300**(12):1439-1450.
- (252) Suissa S, Hemmelgarn B, Blais L, Ernst P. Bronchodilators and acute cardiac death. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med* 1996; **154**(6 Pt 1):1598-1602.

- (253) Grimes DA, Schulz KF. Compared to what? Finding controls for case-control studies. *Lancet* 2005; **365**(9468):1429-1433.
- (254) Packer M. Is activation of the sympathetic nervous system beneficial or detrimental to the patient with chronic heart failure? Lessons learned from clinical trials with beta-adrenergic agonists and antagonists. *J Cardiovasc Pharmacol* 1989; **14 Suppl 5**:S38-S43.
- (255) Mettauer B, Rouleau JL, Burgess JH. Detrimental arrhythmogenic and sustained beneficial hemodynamic effects of oral salbutamol in patients with chronic congestive heart failure. *Am Heart J* 1985; **109**(4):840-847.
- (256) Pamela FX, Gheorghiade M, Beller GA et al. Acute and long-term hemodynamic effects of oral pirbuterol in patients with chronic severe congestive heart failure: randomized double-blind trial. *Am Heart J* 1983; **106**(6):1369-1376.
- (257) Glover DR, Wathen CG, Murray RG et al. Are the clinical benefits of oral prenalterol in ischaemic heart failure due to beta blockade? A six month randomised double blind comparison with placebo. *Br Heart J* 1985; **53**(2):208-215.
- (258) The German and Austrian Xamoterol Study Group. Double-blind placebo-controlled comparison of digoxin and xamoterol in chronic heart failure. *Lancet* 1988; **1**(8584):489-493.
- (259) The Xamoterol in Severe Heart Failure Study Group. Xamoterol in severe heart failure. *Lancet* 1990; **336**(8706):1-6.
- (260) Lipworth BJ, Newnham DM, Clark RA et al. Comparison of the relative airways and systemic potencies of inhaled fenoterol and salbutamol in asthmatic patients. *Thorax* 1995; **50**(1):54-61.
- (261) Bennett JA, Tattersfield AE. Time course and relative dose potency of systemic effects from salmeterol and salbutamol in healthy subjects. *Thorax* 1997; **52**(5):458-464.

- (262) Higgins RM, Cookson WO, Lane DJ et al. Cardiac arrhythmias caused by nebulised beta-agonist therapy. *Lancet* 1987; **2**(8563):863-864.
- (263) Fisher AA, Davis MW, McGill DA. Acute myocardial infarction associated with albuterol. *Ann Pharmacother* 2004; **38**(12):2045-2049.
- (264) Slutsky R. Hemodynamic effects of inhaled terbutaline in congestive heart failure patients without lung disease: beneficial cardiogenic and vasodilator beta-agonist properties evaluated by ventricular catheterization and radionuclide angiography. *Am Heart J* 1981; **101**(5):556-560.
- (265) Uren NG, Davies SW, Jordan SL, Lipkin DP. Inhaled bronchodilators increase maximum oxygen consumption in chronic left ventricular failure. *Eur Heart J* 1993; **14**(6):744-750.
- (266) Witte KK, Morice A, Cleland JG, Clark AL. The reversibility of increased airways resistance in chronic heart failure measured by impulse oscillometry. *J Card Fail* 2004; **10**(2):149-154.
- (267) Moore DP, Weston A, Hughes JM, Oakley CM, Cleland JG. Bronchial hyperresponsiveness in heart failure. *N Engl J Med* 1993; **328**(19):1424-1425.
- (268) Ruffin RE, Obminski G, Newhouse MT. Aerosol salbutamol administration by IPPB: lowest effective dose. *Thorax* 1978; **33**(6):689-693.
- (269) Walters EH, Cockcroft A, Griffiths T, Rocchiccioli K, Davies BH. Optimal dose of salbutamol respiratory solution: comparison of three doses with plasma levels. *Thorax* 1981; **36**(8):625-628.
- (270) Maesen FP, Costongs R, Smeets JJ, Brombacher PJ, Zweers PG. The effect of maximal doses of formoterol and salbutamol from a metered dose inhaler on pulse rates, ECG, and serum potassium concentrations. *Chest* 1991; **99**(6):1367-1373.

- (271) Ng TM, Munger MA, Lombardi WL et al. Chronically inhaled salmeterol improves pulmonary function in heart failure. *J Cardiovasc Pharmacol* 2002; **40**(1):140-145.
- (272) Maak CA, Tabas JA, McClintock DE. Should Acute Treatment with Inhaled Beta Agonists be Withheld from Patients with Dyspnea Who May Have Heart Failure? *J Emerg Med* 2008.
- (273) Thackray S, Easthaugh J, Freemantle N, Cleland JG. The effectiveness and relative effectiveness of intravenous inotropic drugs acting through the adrenergic pathway in patients with heart failure-a meta-regression analysis. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2002; **4**(4):515-529.
- (274) Freemantle N, Cleland J, Young P, Mason J, Harrison J. Beta Blockade after myocardial infarction: systematic review and meta regression analysis. *BMJ* 1999; **318**(7200):1730-1737.
- (275) Jhund PS, MacIntyre K, Simpson CR et al. Long-term trends in first hospitalization for heart failure and subsequent survival between 1986 and 2003: a population study of 5.1 million people. *Circulation* 2009; **119**(4):515-523.
- (276) Burge PS, Calverley PM, Jones PW et al. Randomised, double blind, placebo controlled study of fluticasone propionate in patients with moderate to severe chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: the ISOLDE trial. *BMJ* 2000; **320**(7245):1297-1303.
- (277) Casaburi R, Briggs DD, Jr., Donohue JF et al. The spirometric efficacy of once-daily dosing with tiotropium in stable COPD: a 13-week multicenter trial. The US Tiotropium Study Group. *Chest* 2000; **118**(5):1294-1302.
- (278) Williams JE, Singh SJ, Sewell L, Morgan MD. Health status measurement: sensitivity of the self-reported Chronic Respiratory Questionnaire (CRQ-SR) in pulmonary rehabilitation. *Thorax* 2003; **58**(6):515-518.

- (279) Sneed NV, Paul S, Michel Y, Vanbakel A, Hendrix G. Evaluation of 3 quality of life measurement tools in patients with chronic heart failure. *Heart Lung* 2001; **30**(5):332-340.
- (280) Havranek EP, McGovern KM, Weinberger J et al. Patient preferences for heart failure treatment: utilities are valid measures of health-related quality of life in heart failure. *J Card Fail* 1999; **5**(2):85-91.
- (281) Williams JE, Singh SJ, Sewell L, Guyatt GH, Morgan MD. Development of a self-reported Chronic Respiratory Questionnaire (CRQ-SR). *Thorax* 2001; **56**(12):954-959.
- (282) Guyatt GH, Berman LB, Townsend M, Pugsley SO, Chambers LW. A measure of quality of life for clinical trials in chronic lung disease. *Thorax* 1987; **42**(10):773-778.
- (283) Wijkstra PJ, TenVergert EM, Van Altena R et al. Reliability and validity of the chronic respiratory questionnaire (CRQ). *Thorax* 1994; **49**(5):465-467.
- (284) Guell R, Casan P, Sangenis M et al. Quality of life in patients with chronic respiratory disease: the Spanish version of the Chronic Respiratory Questionnaire (CRQ). *Eur Respir J* 1998; **11**(1):55-60.
- (285) Guyatt GH, King DR, Feeny DH, Stubbing D, Goldstein RS. Generic and specific measurement of health-related quality of life in a clinical trial of respiratory rehabilitation. *J Clin Epidemiol* 1999; **52**(3):187-192.
- (286) Guell R, Casan P, Belda J et al. Long-term effects of outpatient rehabilitation of COPD: A randomized trial. *Chest* 2000; **117**(4):976-983.
- (287) Rector TS, Francis GS, Cohn JN. Patients' self-assessment of their congestive heart failure. Part 1: Patient perceived dysfunction and its poor correlation with maximal exercise tests. *Heart Failure* 1987; **Oct/Nov**:192-196.

- (288) Rector TS, Francis GS, Cohn JN. Patients' self-assessment of their congestive heart failure. Part 1: Patient perceived dysfunction and its poor correlation with maximal exercise tests. *Heart Failure* 1987; **Oct/Nov**:192-196.
- (289) Miller MR, Hankinson J, Brusasco V et al. Standardisation of spirometry. *Eur Respir J* 2005; **26**(2):319-338.
- (290) Quanjer PH, Tammeling GJ, Cotes JE et al. Lung volumes and forced ventilatory flows. Report Working Party Standardization of Lung Function Tests, European Community for Steel and Coal. Official Statement of the European Respiratory Society. *Eur Respir J Suppl* 1993; **16**:5-40.
- (291) Calverley PM, Anderson JA, Celli B et al. Salmeterol and fluticasone propionate and survival in chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *N Engl J Med* 2007; **356**(8):775-789.
- (292) Lechat P, Hulot JS, Escolano S et al. Heart rate and cardiac rhythm relationships with bisoprolol benefit in chronic heart failure in CIBIS II Trial. *Circulation* 2001; **103**(10):1428-1433.
- (293) Barnes PJ. Distribution of receptor targets in the lung. *Proc Am Thorac Soc* 2004; **1**(4):345-351.
- (294) Ellis ME, Sahay JN, Chatterjee SS, Cruickshank JM, Ellis SH. Cardiosensitivity of atenolol in asthmatic patients. *Eur J Clin Pharmacol* 1981; **21**(3):173-176.
- (295) Dorow P, Tonnesmann U. Dose-response relationship of the beta-adrenoceptor antagonist bisoprolol in patients with coronary heart disease and chronic obstructive bronchitis. *Eur J Clin Pharmacol* 1984; **27**(2):135-139.
- (296) Tattersfield AE, Cragg DJ, Bacon RJ. Assessment of beta-adrenoceptor selectivity of a new beta-adrenoceptor antagonist, bisoprolol, in man. *Br J Clin Pharmacol* 1984; **18**(3):343-347.

- (297) On LS, Boonyongsunchai P, Webb S et al. Function of pulmonary neuronal M(2) muscarinic receptors in stable chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Am J Respir Crit Care Med* 2001; **163**(6):1320-1325.
- (298) Wellstein A, Palm D, Belz GG et al. Reduction of exercise tachycardia in man after propranolol, atenolol and bisoprolol in comparison to beta-adrenoceptor occupancy. *Eur Heart J* 1987; **8 Suppl M**:3-8.
- (299) Agostoni P, Contini M, Cattadori G et al. Lung function with carvedilol and bisoprolol in chronic heart failure: is beta selectivity relevant? *Eur J Heart Fail* 2007; **9**(8):827-833.
- (300) Walke LM, Byers AL, Tinetti ME et al. Range and severity of symptoms over time among older adults with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease and heart failure. *Arch Intern Med* 2007; **167**(22):2503-2508.
- (301) Sneed NV, Paul S, Michel Y, Vanbakel A, Hendrix G. Evaluation of 3 quality of life measurement tools in patients with chronic heart failure. *Heart Lung* 2001; **30**(5):332-340.
- (302) O'Donnell DE, Sciurba F, Celli B et al. Effect of fluticasone propionate/salmeterol on lung hyperinflation and exercise endurance in COPD. *Chest* 2006; **130**(3):647-656.
- (303) Medical Research Council Working Party. Long term domiciliary oxygen therapy in chronic hypoxic cor pulmonale complicating chronic bronchitis and emphysema. *Lancet* 1981; **1**(8222):681-686.
- (304) Delclaux B, Orcel B, Housset B, Whitelaw WA, Derenne JP. Arterial blood gases in elderly persons with chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (COPD). *Eur Respir J* 1994; **7**(5):856-861.
- (305) Agostoni P, Contini M, Magini A et al. Carvedilol reduces exercise-induced hyperventilation: A benefit in normoxia and a problem with hypoxia. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2006; **8**(7):729-735.

- (306) Brashear RE, Ross JC. Effect of dipyridamole and propranolol on pulmonary diffusing capacity during rest and exercise. *Am Rev Respir Dis* 1968; **98**(6):1048-1051.
- (307) McAlister FA, Murphy NF, Simpson CR et al. Influence of socioeconomic deprivation on the primary care burden and treatment of patients with a diagnosis of heart failure in general practice in Scotland: population based study. *BMJ* 2004; **328**(7448):1110.
- (308) Stewart S, MacIntyre K, Capewell S, McMurray JJ. Heart failure and the aging population: an increasing burden in the 21st century? *Heart* 2003; **89**(1):49-53.
- (309) GOLD Global Initiative for Chronic Obstructive Lung Disease. Global strategy for the diagnosis, management, and prevention of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: NHLBI/WHO Workshop Report. *Updated 2008* <http://www.goldcopd.com>.
- (310) Remme WJ, McMurray JJ, Hobbs FD et al. Awareness and perception of heart failure among European cardiologists, internists, geriatricians, and primary care physicians. *Eur Heart J* 2008; **29**(14):1739-1752.
- (311) Milne RM, Taylor MW, Taylor RJ. Audit of populations in general practice: the creation of a national resource for the study of morbidity in Scottish general practice. *J Epidemiol Community Health* 1998; **52 Suppl 1**:20S-24S.
- (312) Murphy NF, Simpson CR, Jhund PS et al. A national survey of the prevalence, incidence, primary care burden and treatment of atrial fibrillation in Scotland. *Heart* 2007; **93**(5):606-612.
- (313) Carstairs V. Deprivation and health in Scotland. *Aberdeen University Press* 1991 ISBN: 0080379796.
- (314) Prescott E, Vestbo J. Socioeconomic status and chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Thorax* 1999; **54**(8):737-741.

- (315) MacIntyre K, Capewell S, Stewart S et al. Evidence of improving prognosis in heart failure: trends in case fatality in 66 547 patients hospitalized between 1986 and 1995. *Circulation* 2000; **102**(10):1126-1131.
- (316) Lee DS, Mamdani MM, Austin PC et al. Trends in heart failure outcomes and pharmacotherapy: 1992 to 2000. *Am J Med* 2004; **116**(9):581-589.
- (317) Blue L, Lang E, McMurray JJ et al. Randomised controlled trial of specialist nurse intervention in heart failure. *BMJ* 2001; **323**(7315):715-718.
- (318) McAlister FA, Stewart S, Ferrua S, McMurray JJ. Multidisciplinary strategies for the management of heart failure patients at high risk for admission: a systematic review of randomized trials. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 2004; **44**(4):810-819.
- (319) Bowman TS, Gaziano JM, Buring JE, Sesso HD. A prospective study of cigarette smoking and risk of incident hypertension in women. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 2007; **50**(21):2085-2092.
- (320) Bednarek M, Maciejewski J, Wozniak M, Kuca P, Zielinski J. Prevalence, severity and underdiagnosis of COPD in the primary care setting. *Thorax* 2008; **63**(5):402-407.
- (321) Goldstein RE, Boccuzzi SJ, Cruess D, Nattel S. Diltiazem increases late-onset congestive heart failure in postinfarction patients with early reduction in ejection fraction. The Adverse Experience Committee; and the Multicenter Diltiazem Postinfarction Research Group. *Circulation* 1991; **83**(1):52-60.
- (322) Doran T, Fullwood C, Gravelle H et al. Pay-for-performance programs in family practices in the United Kingdom. *N Engl J Med* 2006; **355**(4):375-384.
- (323) Quality and Outcomes Framework.
http://www.dh.gov.uk/en/Healthcare/Primarycare/Primarycarecontracting/QOF/DH_4125653. Accessed 01.06.2009.

- (324) Maggioni AP, Sinagra G, Opasich C et al. Treatment of chronic heart failure with beta adrenergic blockade beyond controlled clinical trials: the BRING-UP experience. *Heart* 2003; **89**(3):299-305.
- (325) Mahmoudi M, McDonagh S, Poole-Wilson P, Dubrey SW. Obstacles to the initiation of beta blockers for heart failure in a specialised clinic within a district general hospital. *Heart* 2003; **89**(4):442-444.
- (326) Parameswaran AC, Tang WH, Francis GS, Gupta R, Young JB. Why do patients fail to receive beta-blockers for chronic heart failure over time? A "real-world" single-center, 2-year follow-up experience of beta-blocker therapy in patients with chronic heart failure. *Am Heart J* 2005; **149**(5):921-926.
- (327) Ofili EO, Mayberry R, Alema-Mensah E et al. Gender differences and practice implications of risk factors for frequent hospitalization for heart failure in an urban center serving predominantly African-American patients. *Am J Cardiol* 1999; **83**(9):1350-1355.
- (328) Fox K, Ford I, Steg PG, Tendera M, Ferrari R. Ivabradine for patients with stable coronary artery disease and left-ventricular systolic dysfunction (BEAUTIFUL): a randomised, double-blind, placebo-controlled trial. *Lancet* 2008; **372**(9641):807-816.
- (329) Fonarow GC, Abraham WT, Albert NM et al. Organized Program to Initiate Lifesaving Treatment in Hospitalized Patients with Heart Failure (OPTIMIZE-HF): rationale and design. *Am Heart J* 2004; **148**(1):43-51.
- (330) Adams KF, Jr., Fonarow GC, Emerman CL et al. Characteristics and outcomes of patients hospitalized for heart failure in the United States: rationale, design, and preliminary observations from the first 100,000 cases in the Acute Decompensated Heart Failure National Registry (ADHERE). *Am Heart J* 2005; **149**(2):209-216.
- (331) Gattis WA, O'Connor CM, Gallup DS, Hasselblad V, Gheorghiade M. Predischarge initiation of carvedilol in patients hospitalized for decompensated

- heart failure: results of the Initiation Management Predischarge: Process for Assessment of Carvedilol Therapy in Heart Failure (IMPACT-HF) trial. *J Am Coll Cardiol* 2004; **43**(9):1534-1541.
- (332) Lopez AD, Shibuya K, Rao C et al. Chronic obstructive pulmonary disease: current burden and future projections. *Eur Respir J* 2006; **27**(2):397-412.
- (333) Fabbri LM, Rabe KF. From COPD to chronic systemic inflammatory syndrome? *Lancet* 2007; **370**(9589):797-799.
- (334) Maclay JD, McAllister DA, MacNee W. Cardiovascular risk in chronic obstructive pulmonary disease. *Respirology* 2007; **12**(5):634-641.
- (335) Kjoller E, Kober L, Iversen K, Torp-Pedersen C. Importance of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease for prognosis and diagnosis of congestive heart failure in patients with acute myocardial infarction. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2004; **6**(1):71-77.
- (336) Salisbury AC, Reid KJ, Spertus JA. Impact of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease on post-myocardial infarction outcomes. *Am J Cardiol* 2007; **99**(5):636-641.
- (337) Pfeffer MA, McMurray J, Leizorovicz A et al. Valsartan in acute myocardial infarction trial (VALIANT): rationale and design. *Am Heart J* 2000; **140**(5):727-750.
- (338) Pfeffer MA, McMurray JJ, Velazquez EJ et al. Valsartan, captopril, or both in myocardial infarction complicated by heart failure, left ventricular dysfunction, or both. *N Engl J Med* 2003; **349**(20):1893-1906.
- (339) McGarvey LP, John M, Anderson JA, Zvarich M, Wise RA. Ascertainment of cause-specific mortality in COPD: operations of the TORCH Clinical Endpoint Committee. *Thorax* 2007; **62**(5):411-415.

- (340) Solomon SD, Zelenkofske S, McMurray JJ et al. Sudden death in patients with myocardial infarction and left ventricular dysfunction, heart failure, or both. *N Engl J Med* 2005; **352**(25):2581-2588.
- (341) Behar S, Panosh A, Reicher-Reiss H et al. Prevalence and prognosis of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease among 5,839 consecutive patients with acute myocardial infarction. SPRINT Study Group. *Am J Med* 1992; **93**(6):637-641.
- (342) Berger JS, Sanborn TA, Sherman W, Brown DL. Effect of chronic obstructive pulmonary disease on survival of patients with coronary heart disease having percutaneous coronary intervention. *Am J Cardiol* 2004; **94**(5):649-651.
- (343) Selvaraj CL, Gurm HS, Gupta R, Ellis SG, Bhatt DL. Chronic obstructive pulmonary disease as a predictor of mortality in patients undergoing percutaneous coronary intervention. *Am J Cardiol* 2005; **96**(6):756-759.
- (344) Gardner SC, Grunwald GK, Rumsfeld JS et al. Risk factors for intermediate-term survival after coronary artery bypass grafting. *Ann Thorac Surg* 2001; **72**(6):2033-2037.
- (345) Gao D, Grunwald GK, Rumsfeld JS et al. Variation in mortality risk factors with time after coronary artery bypass graft operation. *Ann Thorac Surg* 2003; **75**(1):74-81.
- (346) Lloyd-Jones DM, Martin DO, Larson MG, Levy D. Accuracy of death certificates for coding coronary heart disease as the cause of death. *Ann Intern Med* 1998; **129**(12):1020-1026.
- (347) Coady SA, Sorlie PD, Cooper LS et al. Validation of death certificate diagnosis for coronary heart disease: the Atherosclerosis Risk in Communities (ARIC) Study. *J Clin Epidemiol* 2001; **54**(1):40-50.
- (348) Halbert RJ, Natoli JL, Gano A et al. Global burden of COPD: systematic review and meta-analysis. *Eur Respir J* 2006; **28**(3):523-532.

- (349) Buist AS, McBurnie MA, Vollmer WM et al. International variation in the prevalence of COPD (the BOLD Study): a population-based prevalence study. *Lancet* 2007; **370**(9589):741-750.
- (350) Pena VS, Miravittles M, Gabriel R et al. Geographic variations in prevalence and underdiagnosis of COPD: results of the IBERPOC multicentre epidemiological study. *Chest* 2000; **118**(4):981-989.
- (351) Ogale SS, Lee TA, Au DH, Boudreau DM, Sullivan SD. Cardiovascular Events Associated With Ipratropium Bromide in COPD. *Chest* 2009.
- (352) Pfeffer MA, Swedberg K, Granger CB et al. Effects of candesartan on mortality and morbidity in patients with chronic heart failure: the CHARM-Overall programme. *Lancet* 2003; **362**(9386):759-766.
- (353) Swedberg K, Pfeffer M, Granger C et al. Candesartan in heart failure--assessment of reduction in mortality and morbidity (CHARM): rationale and design. Charm-Programme Investigators. *J Card Fail* 1999; **5**(3):276-282.
- (354) McMurray J, Ostergren J, Pfeffer M et al. Clinical features and contemporary management of patients with low and preserved ejection fraction heart failure: baseline characteristics of patients in the Candesartan in Heart failure-Assessment of Reduction in Mortality and morbidity (CHARM) programme. *Eur J Heart Fail* 2003; **5**(3):261-270.
- (355) Pocock SJ, Wang D, Pfeffer MA et al. Predictors of mortality and morbidity in patients with chronic heart failure. *Eur Heart J* 2006; **27**(1):65-75.